



EQUIPPING CHURCH LEADERS
• EAST AFRICA •

MAKO—EKICWEEKA 1

ekya

Jonathan M. Menn

B.A., University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1974

J.D., Cornell Law School, 1977

M.Div., Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, 2007

Equipping Church Leaders East Africa, Inc.

714 S. Summit St., Appleton, WI 54914

+1-920-2846841 (mobile and WhatsApp)

jonathanmenn@yahoo.com

www.ecllea.net

2021

Abeegi baingi nibatwara Mako nk'engiri ey'okubanza kuhandiikwa. Omuzaire w'ekanisa, Pappias, akagira ngu ekitabo kikanandiikwa Mako kandi yaagira ngu obutumwa bwe bukaruga ahari Petero. Eki kikaba kitarikuhakanisibwa omu kanisa y'okubanza, kandi ebihandiiko bingi nibyoreka ngu eki kihikire. Ekitabo nikigyenderera ebikorwa. N'emwe aha bitabo by'engiri “ebirikukwatanisa” hamwe na Matayo na Luka, ahabw'okuba ebitabo by'engiri ebyo bishatu birimu embooji nyingi ezirikushushana, omu muringo nigwo gumwe, kandi burijjo n'ebigambo ebirikushushana. N'obu kiraabe kiri ekikyeye munonga omu bitabo by'engiri, nikyoko kirikirayo oburungi, n'emigyenzo y'Abayudaaya mingi erikushoboorwa abasomi b'abanyamahanga. Mako naayoreka oku Yesu yaahikiriize obunabi bwa ira oburikukwata aha kwija kwa masiya kandi nk'oku Mako yaagambire omu mushororongo gw'okubanza, “n'omwana wa Ruhanga.”

EBIRI OMU KITABO

I. Okwanjura.....	2
A. Omuhandiiki.....	2
B. Ebiro	2
II. Enkora hamwe n'okushoorora	2
A. Enyombeka.....	3
B. Okufunza.....	3
C. Okushoboorora	3
III. Ebihandiiko ebirikushoboorora ahari Mako	5
1:1-8: Entandikwa y'engiri hamwe na Yohaana omubatizi	5
1:9-13: Okubatizibwa kwa Yesu n'okugyezibwa Sitaane	9
1:14-15: Okurangirira kw'Obukama	12
1:16-20: Okweta abeege ababandize	13
1:21-45: Okukiza n'okubinga emizimu	15
2:1-12: Yesu akakiza omushaija owabaire ozingazingirwe.....	19
2:13-17: Okwetwa kwa Levi	23
2:18-22: Yesu n'okusiiba: omugasho gwa Kristo	30
2:23-28: Okurya enjuma aha eizooba rya Sabato	32
3:1-6: Yesu akakiza aha eizooba rya Sabato.....	33
3:7-12: Yesu akakiza abantu baingi abaabaire baine oburemeezi n'emyoyo etashemeire	34
3:13-19: Okutoorana abo Ikumi na babiri.....	35
3:20-35: Obutaikiriza, okuhakanisa, hamwe n'eka ya Kristo ey'amazima	36
4:1-34: Yesu naayegyesa omu nfumu	42
4:35-41: Yesu akahuumuriza enyanja	45
5:1-20: Yesu akakiza omushaija w'emizimu omuri Gerasa	47
5:21-43: Omuhara wa Yayiro hamwe n'omukazi ow'ekyejwiso	49
6:1-6: Yesu omuri Nazareesi.....	52
6:7-13, 30-32: Abari ikumi na babiri batumwa kandi bakagaruka.....	54
6:14-29: Enkomerero ya Yohaana Omubatizi.....	57
6:33-44: Yesu ariisa abantu 5000.....	58
6:45-56: Yesu natambura aha maizi kandi akiza abantu omuri Genezareti.....	60
7:1-23: Eby'emigyezo n'ebirikutokooza abantu	62
7:24-37: Yesu akakiza omuhara w'omukazi omuri SiroFoinike hamwe n'omushaija ekifa matu.....	65
8:1-10: Yesu ariisa 4000.....	68
8:11-21: Abafarisayo kushaba akabonero n'abeege obutetegyereza.....	70
8:22-26: Yesu naakiza omushaija w'empumi.....	72
EBIRIKUGAMBIRWAHO.....	72
OMUHANDIIKI.....	77

I. Okwanjura

A. Omuhandiiki

Mako, naamanya omuri Baiburi nka “Yohaana orikwetwa Mako” (**Byak 12:12, 25; 15:37**). Akaba ari mutabani w'omukazi w'amaani orikwetwa Mariamu owa Yerusaalemu (**Byak 12:12**), ahabw'okuba abantu baingi bakateeranira omu nju ye obu Petero yaabaire ari omu kihome omuri Yerusaalemu, kandi Petero akazayo obu yashohozibwe omu muringo gw'ekyokutangaza kuruga omu kihome (**Byak 12:1-19**). Akaba ari muzaara wa Barunaba (**Kol 4:10**), owaabaire ari omushaija w'eby'obugaiga (**Byak 4:36-37**). Mako akaza na Paulo na Barunaba omu rugyendo rw'okubanza orw'obumiisani (**Byak 13:5, 13**) kwonka bwanyima yaagyenda, ekyarugiremu Paulo okwanga kumutwara omu rugyendo rwe orwa kabiri orw'obumiisani, ekyarugiremu enjawukana ahagati ya Paulo na Barunaba (**Byak 15:36-40**). Paulo na Mako bakahendera bakagarukana. Mako akaba ari na Paulo obu yaabaire ari omu kihome omuri Rooma omurundi gw'okubanza (**Filem 24; Kol 4:10**), kandi Paulo akatuma abantu kusherura Mako obu yaabaire ari omu kihome omuri Rooma omurundi gwa kabiri (**2 Tim 4:11**).

Omu kitabo kye *eky'ebyafaayo by'ekanisa*, Eusebio naagamba eki aha muhandiiki w'engiri ya Mako: “Akaba atarikuhurira Mukama kandi atarikumukuratira, kwonka bwanyima, nk'oku naagambire, akakuratira Petero, owaahindwire engyesa ye kuhikaana n'ebyetengo by'abaabaire nibamuhurikiza, kwonka ataine kigyendererwa ky'okuhandiika ebirikukwata aha bigambirwe bya Mukama, nahabwekyo Mako tarakozire nshobi, obwo arikuhandiika Ahakuba akaba ayegyendesereize ekintu kimwe, obutareka kintu kyona eki yaabaire ahuriire, n'obutagamba kintu kyona ekitahikire. Ebintu ebi nibigambwa Pappias ebirikukwata ahari Mako.” (Eusebius 1890: 3.39.15) “Omwebembezi w'eishe - emwe” naabaasa kuba ari entumwa Yohaana, ou Pappias (Omwebembezi omuri Hierapoli) yayegyreho.

“Okugira ngu Mako akahandiika engiri ya kabiri arikukuratira obuhabuzi bwa Petero, nainga nk'ekihandiiko ky'ebi yaabaire yaahuriire ahari we, nikyokitebyo ky'ensi yoona ekya ira. . . . ustin Martyr naagamba aha engiri ya Mako ahansi y'ezina “Okutebya . . . kwa Petero” (*Dial. c. Tryph.* 106).” (Ibid.: 2.15n.390). Irenaeus, Tertullian, Clement owa Alexandria, Origen, hamwe na bataata b'ekanisa abandi boona bakahamya ngu Mako niwe yahandiikire engiri ye hamwe n'okukwatanisa kwe na Petero (Carson and Moo 2005: 173). Obujurizi obumwe obw'omunda omu engiri ya Mako nibworeka eki, otwariiremu: obukuru bwa Petero omu kitabo; okurabura oku abeegi, n'okukira munonga Petero wenyini, barikutwarwamu (ekirikworeka ngu entumwa nka Petero niwe yaabaire naabaasa kurabura munonga); amazima ngu engiri ya Mako neekuratira enkora erikushushana n'eya Petero omu bi yaagambire omu **Byak 10:36-41**; n'amazima ngu omu **1 Pet 5:13** Petero naayeta Mako “*mwana wangye*,” ekirikworeka okukwatanisa kwabo.

Eby'obuhangwa bw'ekanisa nibyoreka ngu, ahanyima y'okufa kwa Petero na Paulo omuri Rooma, Mako akaza Alexandria omuri Misiri, yaatandikaho ekanisa, yaareeta abantu baingi okujunwa omuri Kristo, kandi yaafeerwa ahabw'okwikiriza kwe omuri BO 68 (McBurnie 1973: 254-57; Eusebio 1890: 2.16.1n.394)

B. Ebiro

Engiri ya Mako etungire ebiro omu myaka ya BO 40, 50, 60, na 70 ebyateirweho (reeba Carson and Moo 2005: 179-82). Omusesorodooti w'abakaturiki w'ekica kya Jesuit omuri Spain, omuhangu w'ebihandiiko bya ahampu hamwe n'omucondoozi wa Baiburi, Jose O'Callaghan Martinez, akagira ngu ebicweka bishatu by'ebihandiiko by'empu ebyashangirwe omuri Qumran omu mizingo y'enyanja efiire, bikaba biri ebicweka by'engiri ya Mako. Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, “ebihandiiko ebirikukwata aha bitooma, nibyoreka ngu bikaba biri omu ibikiro ry'ebitabo erya Palestine omu mwaka gwa 50 B.O., nikyoreka ngu engiri ya Mako neebaasa kuba yaabaire neekoresibwa omu myaka ikumi n'ebiri obu Yesu yaafa” (McBurnie 1973: 251). Abeegi abaingi nibahakanisa O'Callaghan's claim (Carson na Moo 2005: 179-80; Jose O'Callaghan Martinez 2021: 7Q5). N'ahabw'ekyo, abacondooza abingi nibagira ngu ekitabo eki kihakandiikwa ahagati y'emyaka ya 1950 na 1960.

II. Enkora hamwe n'okushoroora

D. A. Carson na Douglas Moo nibashoboorora omugasho gwa Mako nk'omuhandiiki hamwe n'engiri egi: “Mako niwe yaahangwire engiri omu bitabo byayo—arikunywanisa ebirikukwata aha magara g'abantu n'okuranga [okubuurira engiri] ekirikworeka gye amakuru g'omuntu w'omutaano omu byafaayo by'abantu, Yesu owa Nazareesi, Omwana wa Ruhanga. Enkora ensya y'okuhandiika ebirikukwata ahari Makko, eretsireho oburungi n'amaani g'ebi Makko yaagambire. . . . Kurabira omu kwijusya abakurisitaayo ngu okujunwa kwabo nikwegamira aha kufa n'okuzooka kwa Kristo, Mako akakwatanisa okwikiriza kw'abakurisitaayo n'ebyabaireho omu byafaayo.” (Carson na Moo 2005: 192)

A. Enyombeka

Nk'oku kyagambirweho ahaiguru, entebekanisa ya Mako neeshushana n'ey'okubuurira kwa Petero omuri

Byak 10:

Byak 10	Mako
“amakulu marungi” (m. 36)	“entandikwa y'amakuru marungi” (1:1)
“Ruhanga akasiiga Yesu owa Nazareesi amajuta n'omwoyo gurikwera” (m. 38)	okwija kw'omwoyo ahari Yesu (1:10)
“okutandikira omuri Galilaaya” (m. 37)	obuheereza bwa Galilaaya (1:16–8:26)
“Akatambura arikukora ebirungi kandi arikukiza boona abaabaire bari ahansi y'obushoborozi bwa sitaane” (m. 38)	Obuheereza bwa Yesu nibuteekateeka munonga aha kukora emirimo y'okukiza abantu n'okubinga emizimu (1:16–8:26)
“Turi abajurizi b'ebintu byona ebi yakozire . . . omuri Yerusalemu” (m. 39)	obuheereza omuri Yerusalemu (chs. 11-14)
“Bakamwita barikumuhanika aha musharaba” (m. 39)	ta omutima aha kufa kwa Kristo (ch. 15)
“Ruhanga akamuzoora omu bafu aha eizooba rya kashatu” (m. 40)	“Azokire! Tariho aha” (16:6)

Enkora y'ekitabo, nebaasa kwebaganisamu ebicweka bibiri ebikuru, nk'oku kirikugyenda omu maisho:

Okwanjura (1:1-13): Yohaana Omubatizi; okubatizibwa kwa Yesu; okugyemeserezibwa kwa Yesu omu ihamba
Obuheereza bwa boona omuri Galilaaya (1:14–8:26): okwetwa kw'ekumi na babiri; okwegyesa eby'okutangaza n'okukiza; n'okureeba ngu Yesu n'owomutaano
Orugundo orurikuzira Yerusalemu n'okukiraho (8:27–16:20): okuteebereza okufa kwe, okuzooka kwe, n'okugaruka kwe; Okuhindurwa; Okwegyesa n'okukiza; obuhereza omuri Yerusalemu; okureebya, okukwatwa, okubambwa, okuiikwa, hamwe n'okuzooka

B. Okufunza

Ekitabo kya Mako nikibaasa kwebaganisamu ebicweka bibiri: **1:1–8:26** and **8:27–16:20**. Ekicweka ky'okubanza ky'ekitabo nikigyenderera obuheereza bwa Yesu omuri Galilaaya, otwariiremu okurangirira obukama bwe, okwetwa kw'abeegi ikumi na babiri, obuheereza n'okufa kwa Yohaana Omubatizi, n'okwegyesa kwa Yesu n'ebyamagyezi, ebirikureetaho okuhakanisa kw'abebembezi b'ediini hamwe n'obutaikiriza omu baingi, kwonka byona nibiyamba kugarukamu ekibuzo, “*Ogu mwenu niwe ohaho?*” (4:41).

C. Okushoboorora

Ekitabo nikibaasa kushoboororwa omu bwijwire nk'oku kirikukurataho:

I. Okutandika (1:1-13)

- A. Obuheereza bwa Yohaana Omubatizi (1:1-8)
- B. Okubatizibwa kwa Yesu (1:9-11)
- C. Okukyeberwa kwa Sitaane (1:12-13)

II. Obuheereza bwa Yesu omuri Galilaaya (1:14–8:26)

- A. Okurangirira Obukama bwa Ruhanga (1:14-15)
- B. Okweta abeegi b'okubanza (1:16-20)
- C. Okukiza n'okubinga emizimu (1:21-45)
 - 1. Yesu kwegyesa omu isinagogi kandi akiza owabaire aine omwoyo omubi (1:21-28)
 - 2. Nyinazaara wa Petero (1:29-31)
 - 3. Abantu baingi abaabaire baine emizimu hamwe n'abarwaire (1:32-34)
 - 4. Yesu naabuurira omuri Galilaaya (1:35-39)
 - 5. Omubembe (1:40-45)
- D. Okuhakanisa Yesu nikutandika kandi kweyongyera (2:1-3:6)
 - 1. Yesu akiza omushaija owaabaire ashambire (2:1-12)
 - 2. Okwetwa kwa Levi (Matayo) (2:13-17)
 - 3. Yesu n'okusiiba: omugasho gwa Kristo (2:18-22)
 - 4. Yesu na Sabato (2:23–3:6)
 - a. Okurya ebihingirwe aha eizooba rya Sabato (2:23-28)
 - b. Yesu akakiza aha eizooba rya sabiti (3:1-6)
- E. Yesu akakiza baingi abaabaire baine oburemezi n'emyoyo etashemeire. (3:7-12)

- F. Okutoorana abakumi na babiri (3:13-19)**
- G. Obutaikiriza, okuhakanisa, hamwe n'eka ya Kristo ey'amazima (3:20-35)**
 - 1. Eka ya Yesu ey'omu nsi neeteekateeka ngu aine endwara y'omutwe (3:20-21)
 - 2. Abahandiiki nibajunaana Yesu ngu aine sitaane (3:22-30)
 - 3. Kristo naashoborora eka ye eyabuzima (3:31-35)
- I. Yesu naayegyesa omu enfumu (4:1-34)**
 - 1. Eky'okureeberaho ky'omubibi hamwe n'eitaka (4:1-20)
 - 2. Ebisherekirwe nibiija kumanywa, kandi orubanja ruri aha mitwarize yaawe (4:21-25)
 - 3. Eky'okureeberaho ky'embibo, okukura n'okusharuura (4:26-29)
 - 4. Eky'okureeberaho ky'akabuto ka sinaapi (4:30-34)
- J. Yesu akahuumuriza enyanja (4:35-41)**
- K. Okwihaho emizimu n'okukiza (5:1-43)**
 - 1. Gerasene omushetani (5:1-20)
 - 2. Muhara wa Yairo hamwe n'omukazi owaabaire aine ekyejwiso (5:21-43)
- L. Yesu omuri Nazareesi (6:1-6)**
- M. Abari ikumi na babiri batumwa kugaruka (6:7-13, 30-32)**
- N. Enkomerero ya Yohaana Omubatizi (6:14-29)**
- O. Eby'okutangaaza: okuriisa abantu 5000; Yesu natambura aha maizi; n'okukiza (6:33-56)**
 - 1. Okugaburira abantu 5000 (6:33-44)
 - 2. Yesu natambura aha maizi (6:45-52)
 - 3. Okukiza omuri Genezareti (6:53-56)
- P. Eby'obuhangwa n'ebirikutokooza abantu (7:1-23)**
 - 1. Yesu akahakanisa Abafarisaayo aha bikwatiraine n'emigyenzo yaabo (7:1-13)
 - 2. Yesu naagira ngu okutoroboza nikuruga omunda (7:14-23)
- Q. Okwanjura obuheereza omu banyamahanga (7:24-8:10)**
 - 1. Okwegyesa omuhara w'omukazi omuri Foinike omuri Turo (7:24-30)
 - 2. Okukiza omushaija omuteta omuri Dekapoli (7:31-37)
 - 3. Okugaburira abantu 4000 omuri Dekapoli (8:1-10)
- R. Okukyebera, obutetegyereza, n'okukiza (8:11-26)**
 - 1. Abafarisaayo nibashaba akamanyiso (8:11-13)
 - 2. Abeegi tibarikwetegyereza (8:14-21)
 - 3. Okukiza omushaija w'empumi (8:22-26)

III. Ebirikukwata ahari Yesu hamwe n'ebigyendererwa bye nibishuuruurwa (8:27-9:13)

- A. Yesu niwe masiya (Kristo) (8:27-30)**
- B. Yesu naija kwitwa kwonka naija kuzooka (8:31-33)**
- C. Ebishare by'okuba omwegi wa Yesu (8:34-38)**
- D. Okuhindurwa omushushani (9:1-13)**

IV. Orugyendo orurikuza Yerusaalemu (9:14-14:9)

- A. Okukiza omu muringo gw'eky'okutangaaza omwojo owabiire aine shetani (9:14-29)**
- B. Okwegyesa aha kufa kwe/okuzooka kwe, okwega kwe, hamwe n'okutaana kwe (9:30-10:16)**
 - 1. Yesu naarangirira okufa kwe n'okuzooka kwe (9:30-32)
 - 2. Nooha orikukirayo obukuru omu Bukama bwa Ruhanga (9:33-37)
 - 3. Omuringo gw'okuba omwegi (9:38-50)
 - 4. Yesu naayegyesa ebirikukwata aha kutaana omu bushwere (10:1-12)
 - 4. Yesu akaha abaana emigisha (10:13-16)
- C. Omutegyeki omuto omugaiga (10:17-31)**
- D. Okwegyesa aha kufa kwe/okuzooka kwe n'obwegyesa bwe (10:32-45)**
 - 1. Yesu akagaruka yaarangirira okufa kwe n'okuzooka kwe (10:32-34)
 - 2. Yakobo na Yohaana nibenda kwebempera (10:35-40)
 - 3. Omuringo gw'obwegyesa obwabuzima hamwe n'oburugo bw'okwebembeza (10:41-45)
- E. Okutaaha omuri Yerusaalemu (10:46-11:11)**
 - 1. Yesu akiza Barutimayo omuzibe w'amaisho arikuza Yerusaalemu (10:46-52)
 - 2. Okutaaha omuri Yerusaalemu omu businguzi (11:1-11)

V. Obuheereza bwa Yesu omuri Yerusaalemu (11:12–13:37)

A. Obubonero bwa Yesu-Masiya (11:12-26)

1. Okukyeena omuti gw'emitini (11:12-14, 20-26)
2. kubiika abavunuuzi b'esente kuruga omu Hekalu (11:15-19)

B. kubiika abavunuuzi b'esente kuruga omu Hekalu (11:27–12:44)

1. burugo bw'obushoborozi bwa Yesu tiburikwikirizibwa (11:27-33)
2. Eky'okureeberaho ky'abahingi b'emizaabibu (12:1-12)
3. “Mugarurire Ruhanga ebintu bya Ruhanga's” (12:13-17)
4. Okuzooka n'okushwera omu kuzooka (12:18-27)
5. Ekiragiyo ekikuru munonga (12:28-34)
6. Kristo niwe Mukama (12:35-37)
7. Okurabura ahabw'oburyarya bw'abandiiki (12:38-40)
8. Empiha z'omufaakazi (12:41-44)

C. Okugamba kw'aha rushozi ry'emizeyituuni (13:1-37)

VI. Entebekanisa y'okufa; Okuryarya; Okukomerwa; n'Okuzooka kwe (14:1–16:20)

A. esu akashukwaho amajuta ag'omuhendo gw'ahaiguru (14:1-9)

B. Yuda okureebye Yesu (14:10-11)

C. Ekiihuro ky'ahamuheru (14:12-31)

D. Omu musiri gwa Getsemani (14:32-42)

E. Yesu okuraganisibwa n'okukwatwa (14:43-52)

F. Okuhurira orubanja rwa Yesu omu ishengero hamwe na Pontio Pilaato (14:53–15:20)

1. Orukiiko rukuru rw'Abayudaaya (14:53-72)
2. Pontio Pilaato (15:1-15)
3. Okushekyerwa abaserukare (15:16-20a)

G. Okukomerwa n'okuziikwa (15:20b-47)

H. Okuzooka (16:1-8)

I. Okureebeka ahanyima y'okuzooka (16:9-20)

III. Ebihandiiko ebirikushoboorora ahari Mako

1:1-8: ¹ Okutandika kw'engiri ya Yesu Kristo, Omwana wa Ruhanga: ² nk'oku kyahandiikirwe omu kitabo kya nabi Isaaya, ngu: Reeba, nintuma entumwa yangye, ekubandize; Niyo erishemeza omuhanda gwawe.

³ Eiraka ry'orikugambira omu ihamba, ati, Mushemeze omuhanda gwa Mukama, Mugorore otuhanda twe. Yohaana okuhikiiriza ebyaragwirwe ⁴ Yohaana akaija naabatiza omu ihamba, naabuurira okubatizibwa kw'okweteisa ahabw'okwihwaho ebibi. ⁵ Abantu b'omu ishaza rya Buyudaaya ryona n'aba Yerusaalemu boona baaruga owaabo, baamushangayo; yaabatiriza omu mugyera Yorudani, nibaatura ebibi byabo.

⁶ Kandi Yohaana akaba ajwara ekijwara ky'ebyoya by'engamira, ayezirikisa orukoba omu nda, eby'okurya bye bikaba biri enzigye n'obwoki bw'omu ishwa. ⁷ Yaabagambira, naagira ati, orikwija enyima yangye nankiza obushoborozi; tinshemereire kwina kuyuzya enkoba z'enkaito ze. ⁸ Nyowe naabatiza n'amaizi, kwonka We aryabatiza n'Omwoyo Orikwera

mm. 1-8—Entandikwa y'engiri hamwe na Yohaana omubatizi

Engiri ya Yesu Kristo—n'oha, n'eki yaizire kukora— ekaba yaaraganiisibwe emyaka mingi enyima omu Endagaano Enkuru. Omu kicweka eki, Mako akakishoboorora gye kandi yaayoreka oku obunabi obwo bwabaire nibuhikiirira.

1. m. 1—Engiri

“Okutandika kw'engiri ya Yesu Kristo, Omwana wa Ruhanga” nikimanyisa ngu egi niyo nkuru y'okutongoza engiri, kwonka okuhendera tikukaizire. Entandikwa y'engiri ya Yesu Kristo, Omwana wa Ruhanga nikimanyisa ngu egi niyo nkuru y'okutongoza engiri, kwonka okuhendera tikukaizire. Yesu naagamba aha bwire bw'okuhikiirira (okugaruka kwa Kristo) omuri **Mako 13** (obumwe n'obumwe nikwetwa orubazo rw'emizeyituuni). Entandikwa y'engiri ya Yesu Kristo, Omwana wa Ruhanga nikimanyisa ngu egi niyo nkuru y'okutongoza engiri, kwonka okuhendera tikukaizire. Yesu naagamba aha bwire bw'okuhikiirira (okugaruka kwa Kristo) omuri Mako 13 (obumwe n'obumwe nikwetwa orubazo rw'emizeyituuni, **m. 1** nikibaasa kureebwa nk'omutwe gw'ekitabo kyona. Kwonka R. A. Guelich naashoboorora ngu “omuringo gw'Abayudaaya

ogw'okugarukamu ebyahandiikirwe, 'nk'oku kyahandiikirwe,' . . . burijjo naakwatanisa eby'enyima n'ebirikukurataho” (Guelich 1992: 513). Omu muringo ogundi, **m. 1** teshemereire kuhwa n'akacweka, kureka n'akacweka. N'ahabw'ekyo, ahabw'okugira ngu okuraganisa kwa Isaaya nikukwata aha kwija kwa Yohaana Omubatizi, “entandikwa” neebaasa kureebwa “ebirikubanza omu buheereza bwa Yesu” otwariiremu obuheereza bwa Yohaana Omubatizi, okubatizibwa kwa Yesu, okukyeberwa kwa Sitaane omu ihamba, n'obundi okurangirira Ebindi byona **1:14-15** (see Carson na Moo 2005: 169; Guelich 1992: 513). Ebyasigara omu “*engiri ya Yesu Kristo, Omwana wa Ruhanga*” n'ahabw'ekyo nibijja kuba ebirikukwata ahari Yesu omubyasigara omu kitabo.

Engiri “*n'engiri ya Yesu Kristo.*” Tararangirire engiri yonka, kureka niwe muntu w'engiri: Yesu niwe engiri. Ekigambo “engiri” ekigambo ky'Orugriika (*euaggelion*) ekirikumanyisa “amakuru marungi” (Danker 2000: *euaggelion*, 402; Green na McKnight 1992: 282). “Ekigambo ky'Orugriika engiri (evangel) kikataanisa obutumwa bw'Ekikristaayo n'obw'amadiini agandi. ‘Ev-angel’ gakaba gari amakuru g'ekintu ky'omutaano ekyabaireho, nk'obusinguzi omu rutaro nainga okubaho kw'omugabe omusya, ekyahindwire embeera y'abahurikizi kandi kiketenga okugarukwamu kuruga omu baturikizi. N'ahabw'ekyo engiri n'amakuru g'ebi Ruhanga akozire kutuhikaho. Ti buhabuzi aha bi tushemereire kukora kuhika ahari Ruhanga.” (Keller n.d.: “The Engiri,” 1) Omu muringo ogundi, engiri yona nekwata ahari Yesu n'ebi Yesu akozire.

Okukira munonga, Ruhanga n'orikwera, omuringaniza, ohikiriire, kandi murungi (**Kut 18:25; Bir 34:6-7; Lev 11:44; Yob 34:10-12; Zab 5:4; 136:1; 145:17; Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18; Yak 1:13**). N'obu abantu b'okubanza (Adamu na Haawa) baraabe baahangirwe bateine kibi, bakacwamu kukuratira Sitaane, bakagomera Ruhanga, n'ahabw'ekyo baahinduka abakozi b'ebibi (**Kut 3:1-19**). N'ekyarugiremu, buri muntu kuruga ahari Adamu na Haawa, azairwe ari omu mbeera y'obushomankuzi erikwetwa ekibi ekirimu; ekibi eki ekirimu “n'ekiragiro” nainga amaani agarikukora omu muntu weena (**Rom 7:5, 8-11, 14-24; Gal 5:17; Heb 3:12-13**). Nikireetera abantu boona okukora ebibi omu magara gaabo (**Kut 8:21; Ps 51:5; 143:1-2; Yer 17:9; Mako 7:20-23; Rom 3:9-18, 23; 5:12-14; 7:14-24**). Baiburi neetugambira kurungi ekirikurugamu eki: “*ebihembo by'ekibi n'okufa*” (**Rom 6:23**; reeba na **Kut 2:17; Ezek 18:4, 20; Rom 5:12**). Ahabw'okuba Ruhanga n'orikwera, tarikubaasa kwikiriza ebibi (**Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18**). Ruhanga nawe n'omuringaaniza: “Ahabw'obuhangwa bwe oburikwera kandi obuhikiriire, Ruhanga tarikubaasa kufumba amaisho aha mitwarize y'abantu nk'etari y'omugasho. . . . Ruhanga ku araabe ari omwesigwa nk'oku ari omuringaaniza, ebibi byona byine kufubirwa.” (Alexander 2008: 130, 131)

Abantu ku baraabe nibenda kugira entuura nungi na Ruhanga kandi banyumirwe amagara agatahwaho, ebibi byabo biine kukorwaho. Eki nikireetaho oburemezi bw'amaani. Ahabw'okuba Ruhanga wenka n'orikwera kandi ohikiriire, ekyo nikyo arikwenda ngu tukorekye (**Mat 5:48**). Ekizibu ky'abantu n'okugira ngu titurikubaasa kuhika aha mutindo gwa Ruhanga ogw'oburungi n'obuhikiriire ahabwaitu. Eky'okubanza, “omuntu ku arikushiiisha, tikirikubaasika kuba ohikiriire” (Sproul 2002: 94). Ekyo kabiri, n'ebikorwa byaitu birungi biine ebibi. Buzima, ku turaabe nitukora ebikorwa birungi okwetantara okubonabonesibwa kwa Ruhanga hamwe n'omuriro ogutaraara, ekyo kyonka nikituma ebikorwa byaitu birungi *bitaba* “birungi” ahabw'okuba ekigyendererwa kyaitu n'okwetantara omuriro ogutaraara turikukora “ebikorwa birungi,” aho ebikorwa ebyo nibiba, ahabw'okushoboroora, eby'okweyendeza kandi bikwegyenderera, kandi ekyo nakyo nikibi. Ekyo kashatu, ebikorwa birungi tibirikubaasa kuhindura emicwe y'ebibi n'emitwarize y'ebibi y'omutima. N'ahabw'ekyo, ebikorwa birungi tibirikuhindura abantu abashomankuzi, abakozi b'ebibi, omu bantu abahikiriire, abateine kibi; aha musingye gwabo, nibaguma bari abakozi b'ebibi. Kwonka, Ruhanga aine rukundo kandi tarikwenda muntu weena kuhwerekyerera (**Ezek 18:23; 33:11; 2 Pet 3:9; 1 Yoh 4:8**).

Engiri n'amakuru marungi agarikumanyisa ngu Ruhanga atukoreire ebi tutabaasize kwekorera. Ruhanga akahinduka omuntu omuri Yesu Kristo. Yesu akabaho amagara agu tushemereire kutuura *nk'omuntu*; akahurikiza Ruhanga Tataitwe omuri byona; aka “*kyeberwa omuri byona nkaitwe, kwonka tarakozire kibi*” (**Heb 4:15**). Ekyo kikamuhwera kuba omujwekyerwa waitu, okutwarira ebibi byaitu ahari we, n'okushashura ekiheneso ekyabaire kitarikubaasa kushashurwa (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tim 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). Omu bwire bumwe, Yesu Kristo akaba ari Ruhanga. “Ruhanga tarareesire obusaasi aha muntu ondijjo, kureka aha musharaba akatwara obusaasi, obwimukiriro n'obubi bw'ensi omuri we. . . . Ogu ni Ruhanga owaahindikire omuntu kandi yaahayo eshagama ye kuhimbisa oburingaaniza n'okukunda okw'embabazi kugira ngu abaase kucwekyereza ebibi byona atarikutucwekyereza. . . . Ahabw'enki Yesu yabaire *aine* kuba kubaasa kutusaasira? Hakaba hariho eibanja ry'okushashura—Ruhanga wenka niwe yaashashwire. Hakaba hariho ekibonerezo ekyabaire kishemereire kwekorera—Ruhanga wenyini akakyekorera. . . . Aha musharaba, oburinganiza n'embabazi tibirikuhwaho—byombi nibibaho omurundi gumwe. Okufa kwa Yesu kukaba nikwetengwa, Ruhanga ku araabe naija kutwara oburingaaniza nk'ekintu kikuru kandi atukunde.” (Keller 2008: 192-93, 197) Yesu - okuzooka kuruga omu bafu n'okugaruka ahari Ishe, kikahamya ngu Yesu n'oha kandi

kyoreka ngu Ishe akaikiriza okwehayo kwa Kristo aha musharaba ahabwaitu. N'ahabw'ekyo, Yesu n'oha, n'ebi akozire nibyo mutima gw'engiri. Eki Mako nikyeyoreka gye omu kitabo kye kyona.

Mako nawe natandika arikworeka butunu ngu Yesu Kristo “*n'omwana wa Ruhanga.*” John Carter naashoboorora, “Omusingye gw'eby'ediini omu engiri ya Mako nigukwata ahari Yesu nk'omwana wa Ruhanga, owakakasiibwe Taata (1:11, 9:7), emizimu (3:11; 5:7), omuserukare w'abaserukare omuroma (15:9), hamwe na Yesu wenyini (13:32; 14:36, 61-62). Amaani g'omwana wa Ruhanga nigyorekwa omubushoborozi bw'okwegyesa kwe (1:22, 27), amaani ge g'okukiza endwara n'oburema (1:30-31, 40-42; 2:3-12; 3:1-5; 5:25-34; 7:31-37; 8:22-26; 10:46-52), amaani ge agataine bugarukiro ahari sitaane (1:23-27; 5:1-20; 7:24-30; 9:17-27), amaani ge aha by'obuhangwa (4:37-39; 6:35-44, 47-52; 8:1-10), kand ahamuheru, amaani gye ahakufa (5:21-24, 35-43). Mako akakoresa obujurizi bw'abantu (abaingi nibateekateeka ngu ni Petero) kworeka ngu obukama bwa Ruhanga bukaba bwizire omu bantu kurabira omuri Yesu Kristo. Eky'okugarukamu ky'obwengye aha kumanya nk'okwo n'okwija ahari Yesu n'okwikiriza.” (Carter 2003: 7-8)

2. **mm. 2-3**—Ebyahandiikirwe kuruga omu kitabo kya Malaki na Isaaya

Omushororongwa gwa 2 nibyoreka ebiri omu kitabo kya Malaki **Mal 3:1** na **m. 3** neegamba ahari Isaaya **Isa 40:3**. Engiri ya Mako etarikushushana n'eya Matayo na Luka, ahabw'okuba etandikire n'oburugo bwa Yesu. Okutashushana n'engiri ya Yohaana, nayo terikworeka “oburugo” bwa Ruhanga obwa Yesu. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, Mako ahonaaho natandika n'eki omuntu arikubaasa kweta “enzarwa y'engiri,” i.e., naarugaho buri kimwe ekitarikuhikaana n'ekigyendererwa kye kwonka naarangirira ngu “*gu nigwo ntandikwa y'engiri ya Yesu Kristo, Omwana wa Ruhanga*” reero yaayoreka oku engiri ya Yesu Kristo yaagambirweho omu Endagaano Enkuru. Mako naagira ngu ebiri omu **Mal 3:1** na **40:3** bikahikiirizibwa omuri Yohaana Omubatizi. Nikyo kimwe, **Mat 3:3** na **Luka 3: 4** nizikoresa **Isa 40:3** ahari Yohaana Omubatizi. Yohaana Omubatizi akeetegyereza ngu niwe yaabaire naahikiiriza ebiri omu **Isa 40:3** ahakuba omu **Yoh 1:23** akagamba ngu ekyahandiikirwe ekyo nikimukwataho.

Omuri **Mat 11:10; Luka 7:27** Yesu akakoresa **Mal 3:1** ahari Yohaana Omubatizi yaamugyerageranisa na Eliya owabiire agambirweho kwija butakahikire “*eizooba rya Mukama erihango kandi ery'akabi munonga*” (**Mal 4:5**; reeba **Mat 11:14; Mako 9:11-13**; reeba na **Luka 1:17**). Ebijwaro bya Yohaana Omubatizi bikaba nibishushana n'ebya Eliya (gyerageranisa **Mako 1:6** na **2 Bag 1:8**). Nk'orikuhikiiriza ebiri omuri **Mal 3:1** na **Isa 40:3** kandi nka Eliya owaraganisiibwe, omuntu naabaasa kugira ngu Yohaana Omubatizi niwe nabi w'enyima omu Endagaano Enkuru. Kwonka, nk'okuhikiirira kw'obunabi bwa OT hamwe n'okurangirira ngu Meesi akaizire, niwe yaabaire ari omuntu w'obuhinduzi omu Endagaano Ensyia (reeba **Mat 11:9-13; Luka 16:16**).

Obuheereza bwa Yohaana Omubatizi bukaba omu ihamba, kandi ebigambo ebiri omu **Isa 40:3** ibigamba ahari omuntu orikurira “*omu ihamba.*” “Aha Isaaya, eihamba n'omwanya gw'okutandika busya. Eihamba rya Isaaya n'ery'omutaano n'eihamba rya Sinai. Eihamba rya Sinai rikaba riri omwanya gw'obwehagaro, okuremwa, n'okufa kw'omutabani wa Ruhanga Israeli. Kwonka omuri Is. eshuura 40 n'enyima, eihamba n'omwanya gw'okushemererwa, obwingi, amagara n'emigisha ahabwa Israeli ya Ruhanga. Omuri Is. omu mwaka gwa 40, eihamba rikahinduka omwanya gw'okufuruka kw'abantu ba Ruhanga. . . . Hati, omuri Mt. 1: 2-4, Yohaana Omubatizi naareebeka nk'orikworeka entandikwa y'okuruga omuri Israeli okwashoboroirwe Isaaya. . . . Aha, omuri Yesu, harimu Abaisraeli ba Ruhanga abarikubaasa kutaaha omu ihamba kandi bakazibira orukooto rw'ekibi. Aha, omuri Yesu, harimu Abaisraeli ba Ruhanga abarikubaasa kutuura omu ihamba n'okushiisha ebintu by'omushajja w'amaani. Omu ihamba, Abaisraeli aba tibarikwija kufa ahabw'obutaikiriza, tibarikwija kwetenga eby'okurya bya Misiri, tibarikwija kuheereza omuntu weena, okwihaho Mukama Ruhanga wenka.” (Dennison 1994: n.p.) N'ahabw'ekyo, oihireho okukoresa kwa **Mal 3:1** na **Isa 40:3** ahari Yohaana Omubatizi, ekintu kikuru munonga omu ntandikwa y'ekitabo kya Mako n'okumanya Yesu Kristo (**m. 1**) na “*Mukama*” (**m. 3**), i.e., na Ruhanga wenka.

3. **mm. 4-8**—Obuheereza bwa Yohaana Omubatizi

Omushororongwa 4 nihagira ngu “*Yohaana akareebeka, yaabatiza omu ihamba kandi yaarangirira okubatizibwa kw'okweteisa, okusaasirwa ebibi.*” Eihamba, okweteisa, n'okubatizibwa n'ebigambo by'omugasho ebirikworeka Yesu hamwe n'engiri.

- Eitaka rikaba riri omwanya ogwaraganisiibwe, ogu Ruhanga yaareesire abantu be kutongoza emyaka misya (**Isa 35:1-10; Hos 2:14-23**).
- Ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekirikumanyisa “okweteisa” ni *metanoia*, ekirikumanyisa okuhindura ebiteekateeko n'oburugo kuruga omu bibi kuza omu birungi, kuruga omu kibi kuza ahari Ruhanga (Zodhiates 1992: *metanoia*, 970-72). Okweteisa kushemereire kweyoreka omu mpindahinduka y'emitwarize

(**Byak 26:20**). ohaana wenyini akakishoboorora kurungi obu yaagambiire abo abaabaire nibeija ahariwe “*okwana ebyana ebirikuhaana n'okweteisa*” (**Mat 3:8; Luka 3:8**) kandi akaha eby'okureeberaho ebirikworeka eki ekyo kirikumanyisa (**Luka 3:10-18**). Michael Spencer naagira ngu okweteisa oku Yohaana Omubatizi yaabaire naabuura “n'ekikorwa ky'okuhindura entwaza y'abantu ahabw'obugabe bwa Ruhanga oburi haihi kuhika. ihariho eki Ruhanga arikushaba abantu be omu Bukama nk'okukora empindahinduka nkye ninga 'okuhindura orupapura.' Egi n'empindahinduka y'amaani omu magara, erikworeka buri kimwe omu Bukama oburikwija, kandi buri kusharamu nikukorwa kurugirira aha nteekateeka y'Obukama. Obukristaayo obw'omurembe nibwetaaga kwijuka eki Yohaana arikubuurira ku turikureeba eki Yesu arikushaba abakurasi be.” (Spencer 2008: The Forerunner)

- Okubatizibwa nikimanyisa okushemeziwa. **Ezek 36:25** nihagira ngu, “*Ndyabashukyeera amaizi maingi, mushemeziweho oburofa bwanyu bwona, mbamaremu ebishushani byanyu byona ebirikuramibwa, mushemere.*” Okubatizibwa nikumanyisa okufa kw'amagara gaitu aga ira n'okutandika kw'amagara masya (**Rom 6:3-4**). Okubatizibwa, okutashushana n'omukoro gw'okusharwa ogwabaire guri omu ndagaano enkuru, nigwiguraho omuhanda gw'okutukuzibwa n'amagara masya g'abantu boona—abashaija n'abakazi—omubwingana. Spencer naagira ati, “Okubatizibwa kikaba kitari kintu eki Abayudaaya baabaire nibatwara nk'ekitarikwetengwa. Abaabaire bahindikire Abayudaaya bakabatizibwa Abayudaaya abandi. . . . Eki Yohaana yaabaire naashaba n'omutendera gw'obucureezi ahabw'Abayudaaya aba abarikwetunguura, okukyererwa kuhika aha rurengo rumwe n'orw'abahindikire. Okujja nk'omuntu w'aheeru, nk'omuntu otashemeire kandi otanabire. Orugyendo rw'okutaaha omu Bukama n'orugyendo rw'obucureezi kuruga aha ntandikwa.” (Spencer 2008: The Forerunner) wonka, nikyeyoreka butunu ngu “Yohaana naareeba eki nk'okushemeziwa n'amaizi ekirikubanza okushemeziwa/okujuzibwa/okunaaba okurikukorwa omuntu ow'amaani- Omwoyo Orikwera wa Ruhanga. Omushororongo 8 nigworeka ngu okubatizibwa omumaizi tikurikuhwaho, kureka, n'ekishushani ky'ekyo eky'amaani eky'omwoyo.” (Ibid.)

Ekicweka eki kyona eky'obuheereza bwa Yohaana Omubatizi nikimworeka nk'orikugyenderera orikwija enyima ye hamwe n'obukama obu Yesu yaabaire naija kutandikaho. Eki nikireebeka omu makuru g'omu ihamba, okweteisa n'okubatizibwa, ebyagambwaho ahaiguru. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, Yohaana wenyini akagira ati “*Yaabagambira, naagira ati, orikwija enyima yangye nankiza obushoboorozi; tinshemereire kwinama kuyuzya enkoba z'enkaito ze*” (**Mako 1:7**) kandi “*Nyowe naababatiza n'amaizi, kwonka We aryababatiza n'Omwoyo Orikwera*” (**Mako 1:8**). Omwanya ogundi, akagira ati, “*We ashemereire kuguma naakura, naanye nkaguma ningaruka ahansi*” (**Yoh 3:30**). Omu muringo ogundi, ekigyendererwa kya Yohaana ekikuru kikaba kiri “eky'okutandika kuzaana ekyeshongoro eki Yesu yaabaire naija kuhandiika omu kyeshongoro kye ekirikukwata aha magara, okufa n'okuzooka.” (Ibid.)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ekigambo “engiri” nikimanyisa “amakuru marungi.” “Amakuru marungi ga Yesu Kristo” agarikugambwaho aha ni gaahi?
2. Yesu nayetwa “omwana wa Ruhanga.” Ekigambo eki nikibaasa kwetegyerezibwa kita omuntu otarikwikiririza omuri Ruhanga nainga orikubanganisa omuri Ruhanga? Bya omulembe omutsya? Ni Yesu wenka?
3. Kurugirira aha nnyiriri z'okubanza ez'ekicweka kya 1, nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki Mako atatairemu enzarwa ya Yesu, okutashushana n'engiri ezindi ibiri “ezirikureeberana” eza Matayo na Luka?
4. Yohaana omubatizi abamwe bamwetwa “omushaija w'ahamuheru omu ndagaano enkuru.” Kwonka nabwo, nikibaasa kugambwa ngu niwe “muntu w'okubanza omu ndagaano ensya.” Noomanya ki ahari Yohaana Omubatizi? Ti omu kitabo kya Mako kyonka, kureka omu Baibuli yoona, harimu ebintu bingi ebirikushushana (hamwe n'ebitarikushushana) ahagati ya Yohaana Omubatizi na Yesu – Nibo bahi, eki babiire bari, ekibagambire hamwe n'okwgyesa. Kora orunyiriri rwa bibiri: orw'okubanza orw'ebirikushushana, orw'okubanza orw'ebitarikushushana.
5. “Okweteisa” nikimanyisa ki (**m. 4**)?
6. “Okubatizibwa” nk'omukoro gukaba guri ogw'omutaano kandi gw'omugasho omu buheereza bwa Yohaana Omubatizi, n'ahabw'ekyo, okutashushana n'omuntu ondiijo weena omu Baibuli, naamanywa kandi akamanywa

ahabw'ekikorwa ekyo (ahabw'ekyo, niwe Yohaana “Omubatizi”). Omugasho gw'okubatizibwa gukakorwa Yesu owaragiire abeegi be “*okuhindura amahanga goona abeegi, bakababatiza omu iziina rya Isheboona, n'Omwana, n'Omwoyo Orikwera*” (**Mat 28:19**). Omugasho n'obukuru bw'okubatizibwa n'enki, kandi nikitaana kita aha migyenzo y'Abayudaaya ey'okushara?

7. Nooteekateeka ngu ebi Yohaana Omubatizi yaakozire omu kujwara, eby'okurya hamwe n'entuura y'abantu bikaba nibyoreka ki?

8. Ni mu miringo ki ei Yohaana Omubatizi yaayorekamu emyoyo n'emisingye y'engiri omu bi yaagambire n'oku yaabaire naatuura?

1:9-13: ⁹ *Omu buri ebyo Yesu akaruga Nazareesi ey'omuri Galilaaya, yaija, yaabatizibwa Yohaana omuri Yorudani.* ¹⁰ *Ahonaaho ku yaabaire naaruga omu maizi, yaareeba eiguru rikinguukire, n'Omwoyo naamushuumaho nk'enkombe,* ¹¹ *n'eiraka ryayema omu iguru riti: Niiwe Mwana wangye ou nkunda, kandi ou nsehemererwa munonga.* ¹² *Ahonaaho Omwoyo yaamutwara omu ihamba;* ¹³ *yaamarayo ebiro makumi ana, naayohibwa Sitaane; yaaguma hamwe n'enyamaishwa, baamaraike nibamuheereza.*

mm. 9-13—Okubatizibwa kwa Yesu n'okugyezibwa Sitaane

Makko atakahandiikire ebigambo bya Yesu, akagamba kakye aha kubatizibwa kwa Yesu n'okukyeberwa kwa Sitaane omu ihamba. Ebintu ebi byombi bikaba biri eby'akamanyiso. Niboreka, omu bintu ebindi, ngu Yesu—Masiya wa Israeli owaraganisiibwe kandi omukiza w'ensi—n'okugarukamu ebyafaayo bya Israeli hamwe n'abantu, entaaniso eri ngu Yesu akasingura ahu Abaisraeli na Adamu baremirwe.

1. mm. 9-11—Okubatizibwa kwa Yesu

Matayo naagira ngu Yohaana akahurira ati “*Ninyetenga kubatizibwa niiwe, noiya ahariinye?*” *Kwonka Yesu akamugarukamu ati, “Kiriza obwahati, ahabw'okuba nikyo kitushemereire kuhikiirira okuhikiirira kwona.”* (**Mat 3:14-15**) Yohaana akaba naamanya ngu Yesu taine kibi, ahabw'okuba okubatizibwa kukaba n'akamanyiso k'okweteisa n'okwehayo ahari Ruhanga n'obukama bwe. Yesu ku yaabatizibwe, akaba nayoreka abantu boona ngu ayehaireyo ahari Ruhanga. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, n'obu araabe ataine kibi, okubatizibwa “kwa Yesu ataine kibi, nikyoreka ngu ari omu mbeera y'ekibi nk'Abaisraeli bagyenzi be, ahabw'okubatizibwa nkabo. Okwetegyerezana kwe nabo aha nikyoreka okwetegyerezana kwe n'abasiisi obuyatwara ebibi byabo aha musharaba.” (Poythress 1991: 253) Omu bunaku obwo, akaba naija “*kubarwa hamwe n'enkozi z'ebibi*” (**Isa 53:12**). Nk'oku yatandikireho okubatizibwa nk'akamanyiso k'aheeru ngu turi abakuratsi be, Yesu akooreka ngu ayeteekateekire kworobera ebitongore bya Ruhanga kandi akakora byona ebi arikwenda ngu tukore.

Yohaana omubatizi akooreka ngu akabatiza Yesu kumanya oburugo bwa masiya (**Yoh 1:31**, “*Kandi nyowe ahabwangye tindamumanyire; kwonka nkaija nimbatiza n'amaizi, ngu abone kushuuruurirwa Abaisraeli*”). kubatizibwa kwa Yesu kukakora nk'akamanyiso k'okuhayo obuheereza bwe, okumanywa kwe nka Meesi, hamwe n'okumanya kwe na Ruhanga. Ekyo kikahamibwa omu **mm. 10-11** erikugira ngu “*Ahonaaho ku yaabaire naaruga omu maizi, yaareeba eiguru rikinguukire, n'Omwoyo naamushuumaho nk'enkombe, n'eiraka ryayema omu iguru riti: Niiwe Mwana wangye ou nkunda, kandi ou nsehemererwa munonga.*” Ebigambo ebyo n'ebyo omugasho. Ruhanga akabanza kweta Israeli “mutabani” omu bwire bw'okuruga omuri Misiri (**Kur 4:22—“Israeli n'omwana wangye w'omujigaijo”**). **Mat 2:15** neegamba ahari **Hos 11:1**, “*Naayeta mutabani wangye kuruga Misri,*” kandi yaagikoresa ahari Yesu. Orurimi oru nirworeka oku ebyafaayo bya Israeli eya ira biriyo nibigarukwamu Yesu. Okubatizibwa kwa Yesu nikugarukwamu okucwekanisa enyanja erikutukura n'omugyera Yorudani (okwo ahu yaabaire abatizibwe), n'okutaaha omu nsi (**Kur 14:13-22; Yoh 3:14-17; reeba Mat 3:13-17; Mako 1:9-11; Luka 3:21-22; Yoh 1:31-34**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, okumanywa kwa Yesu nk'Omwana wa Ruhanga, nikyoreka ngu niwe yaahikiriize Endagaano ya Daudi, owaashukirweho amajuta, kandi omukozi wa Mukama (reeba **2 Sam 7:14; Zab 2:7; Isa 42:1; 52:13-53:12; Byak 13:33**). Okushatura eiguru neehikaana n'orurimi rwa **Isa 64:1** (“*Nkaabaasibwa ki, oshatura eiguru, oshuuma, Enshozi zitengatenga omu maisho gaawe*”). Nk'oku kyareebirwe omuri **1:1-3**, “k'oku kyabaire kiri omuri Isa. 40 hamwe na Mal. 3 bakaba nibateekateeka okuija kw'omuntu otari masiya, kureka kwa Ruhanga wenka, nk'oku kyabaire kiri ahari Yesu. 64. Yesu tarikwetwa nk'omujwekyerwa wa Yahweh, kureka omu miringo ogutarikwetegyerezibwa na Yahweh.” (Watts 2007: 122) Aha Ruhanga aikire omu mubiri gwa Yesu, kandi Omwoyo na Taata bombi nibaha obujurizi aha Mwana. Orurimi nirwe rumwe orw'okushatura rukagaruka rukakoresibwa aha bikwatireine n'okwekomerera kwa Kristo obu “*Omukingo gw'omuri hekalu gwataagukamu ebicweka bibiri okuruga aha mutwe gwagwo okuhika ahansi*” (**Mako 15:38**). Okushatura eiguru nibwo

buhereza bwa Yesu omu bantu baingi.

Isa 61:1 ekaba egambire ngu omwoyo gwa Mukama niguza kwija ahari Meesiya kandi gumusige amajuta g'obuheereza. Okushukwaho amajuta okwo kukareebekyera omu bantu boona, Omwoyo ku gwarugire ahari Yesu nk'enkombe. esu akahamya okushukwaho amajuta oku omuri **Luka 4:18** (ahabw'okugamba ahari **Isa 61:1**). Omu iraka eririkuruga omu iguru, Ruhanga akwatanisa emishororongo mingi omuri Endagaano Enkuru kumanyisa Omwana: “Zaaburi 2:7 neegamba aha mwana w'obukama, Isaaya 42:1 neegamba aha muheereza orikubonabona orikushemeza Ruhanga, kandi Okutandika 22: 2 neegamba aha mwana orikukundwa owahairwe nk'ekitambo. Enshonga ezi zoonza eziri omu ndagaano enkuru, nizikwata ahari Yesu obwahati.” (Spencer 2008: Okubatizibwa) N'ahabw'ekyo, okubatizibwa kwa Yesu n'akamanyiso kandi n'eky'omugasho munonga—kyoreka obumanyiso bwe n'ekigyendererwa kye. “Omu engiri ya Mako, okuza omubiri gw'Omwana wa Ruhanga nikumanywa kurugiirira aha kubatizibwa. Omu muringo gw'omutaano, ahonaaho—eiraka, enkombe, n'eiguru-kutaguka—boona nibarangirira ngu obukama bwa Ruhanga buri haihi; obwahati, kuruga hati ahari Jordan, obukama bwa Ruhanga buhikire; obwahati, kuruga hati ahari Jordan, obukama bwa Ruhanga buhikire—entandikwa nsya omu byafaayo by'okununurwa—okwija—kwa Omwaana wa Taata. Okuruga nikuhikiirira omuri Yesu; okutuura omu ihamba nikuhikiirira omuri Yesu; okugyenda omu maizi nikuhikiirira omuri Yesu. Buzima obukama bwa Ruhanga buri haihi.” (Dennison 1994: n.p.)

Omuringo gumwe ogw'ahamuheru ogw'okubatizibwa kwa Yesu “*okuhikiiriza okuhikiirira kwona*” n'okugira ngu akaba aine kuhikiiriza ebirikwetengwa omu Endagaano Enkuru okutaaha omu bunyamurwa. Akaba ari omunyamurwa omu muringo gwa Melikizedeki (**Zab 110:4; Heb 5:8-10; 6:20**). Abanyamurwa bakahayo ebitambo ahari Ruhanga ahabw'abantu; Yesu akahinduka ekitambo ahabw'ebibi byaitu (**2 Kor 5:21; 1 Pet 2:21**). Omu Endagaano Enkuru, omunyamurwa akaba aine kunaaba n'amaizi (**Kur 29:4; Lev 8:6**) reero yashukwa amajuta (**Kur 29:7; Lev 8:12**). Okubatizibwa kwe omu maizi n'okushukwaho amajuta n'omwoyo gurikwera, nikyoreka ngu Yesu akahikiiriza ebirikwetengwa ebyo, kwonka omu muringo gw'amaani munonga, okukira abasesorodooti aba ira—Amaizi g'okubatizibwa gakaba garikworeka okufa kwe n'okuzooka kwe (**Rom 6:3-5**), kandi Omwoyo gurikwera nikyo kihikire eki okushukwaho amajuta kurikworeka. Naabaasa kuba yaabaire aine kuba aine emyaka 30 y'obukuru (**Kub 4:3; reeba Luka 3:23; Price 2018: n.p.**).

2. **mm. 12-13**—Okwohibwa Sitaane

Omwoyo ahonaaho gukamubinga omu eihamba” (**m. 12**). “Aha hariho eky'okureeberaho ky'abakurisitaayo boona. Eky'okubanza, hariho omwanya gw'okworobera. Kandi hariho omugisha gw'okumanya ngu ndi omwana wa Ruhanga. Kandi hariho okuvugira omu mwanya gw'okukyeberwa n'okugyezibwa. Ogu n'omurimo gwa Ruhanga nk'omugisha gw'okubatizibwa. Makko naagamba kurungi abashomi be ngu okugyezibwa kwabo n'okukyeberwa n'ekicweka ky'obuhangwa bwabo nk'abaana ba Ruhanga. Yesu akagyendera omu muhanda nigwo gumwe.” (Spencer 2008: The Temptation)

Enkoragana ahagati y'okukyeberwa kwa Yesu n'okwaitu n'ey'amaani kukira oku Spencer arikugamba. Yesu naayetwa “Adamu ow'ahamuheru” hamwe “n'omushaija owa kabiri” omu **1 Kor 15:45, 47**. Omu kugyezibwa kwe, Yesu akaba nagarukamu okugyezibwa okwabaireho omuri Adamu omuri Eden: Adamu na Kristo bombi bakagyezibwa Sitaane. Adamu akakyeberwa omu musiri; Yesu akakyeberwa omu eihamba. Adamu akakyeberwa n'ebijuma, akakyeberwa ekigambo kya Ruhanga, kandi akakyeberwa amatsiko g'okuba nka Ruhanga (**Kut 3: 1-6**); Yesu akakyeberwa n'omugaati, akakyeberwa okukyeberwa Ruhanga, kandi akakyeberwa amatsiko g'okutunga obugabe bw'ensi n'ekitiinisa kyabwo (**Mat 4:1-10; Luka 4:1-12**). Omu musiri, Adamu akeetorwaara enyamaishwa kandi akazitegyeka; omu ihamba, Yesu akeetorwaara enyamaishwa z'omu kishaka. Adamu akagwa omu kukyeberwa kwa Sitaane; Yesu akasingura okukyeberwa kwa Sitaane. Ahabw'okugira ngu akagwa, baamaraika bakarinda omuhanda ogurikuza aha muti gw'amagara kugira ngu Adamu arekya kuguryaho (**Kut 3:24**); ahabw'okugira ngu akasingura, baamaraika bakaheereza Yesu (**Mako 1:13**).

Okukyeberwa kwa Adamu na Kristo n'eky'okureeberaho ahariitwe. Enshonga eri omu maisho ga Adamu, Kristo, naitwe n'okumanya ekigambo kya Ruhanga n'okucwamu kukikuratira nainga kutakikuratira. Omugasho gw'ekibi kya Adamu (n'ekyaitu) ekibi “obushomankuzi bw'ekintu kirungi kurabira omu kukikoresa ahabw'okweyendeza kw'abantu, okurekyereraho omuhangi. Okucwamu kuhurikiza eiraka rya Ruhanga nikuhindurwa okuronda eby'okugasira omuntu wenka” erikwebemberwa okwetegyeka hamwe n'okwetenga kw'abantu. (Faro 2021: 116) Okukyeberwa nka “Adamu ow'ahamuheru” hamwe “n'omushaija wa kabiri,” Yesu akaba naatworeka oku turikubaasa kusingura okukyeberwa. Ekikuru n'okugira ngu, okutashushana na Adamu naitwe, Yesu tarakozire eki arikwenda, kureka akagamba kandi yaakora ekirikuhikaana n'ekigyendererwa kya Ishe (gyerageranisa **Kut 3:1-6; Mat 16:23; Mako 8:33 na Mat 26:39; Mako 14:36; Luka 22:42; Yoh 5:19, 30; 6:38; 8:28; 12:49; 14:10**). Omu ihamba, “ine amaani makye kandi aruhire nkaitwe,

kwonka agumire kandi atworeka oku turikubaasa kugumizamu. (Efe 6:10ff) Obusinguzi bwe ahari buri kigyezo n'amatsiko ahari buri muntu orikushaba arikuruga omu buremeezi bwe.” (Spencer 2008: The Temptation) N'ahabw'ekyo, **Heb 2:18** nihagira ngu “*ahabw'okuba We, nk'oku yaabonabonesiibwe atyo, kandi akoohibwa, naabaasa kuhwera abarikwohibwa.*” Enshonga y'okugira ngu Yesu “*akabonabona obu yaabaire nagyezibwa*” nikyoreka ngu okubonabona kwe omu kugyezibwa kukaba kukye munonga okukira okubonabona oku turikubaasa kutunga ku turikugyezibwa. Enshonga n'okugira ngu Yesu akahakanisa okukyeberwa *okuhitsya aha muheru, ataikiriize okwihibwa.* Okutwarira hamwe ekyo titurikukikora. Okukyeberwa kwaitu ku kurikuba kw'amaani, nitubaasa kukwikiriza. Yesu taragizire. N'ekyarugiremu, burijjo akakyeberwa munonga nk'oku kirikubaasika. Obusinguzi bwe nibubaasa kuba obusinguzi bwaitu twaguma haihi nawe, tukamanya ekigambo kye n'ekigyendererwa kye, tukatunga amaani g'omwoyo, kandi tukamworobera omuri byona.

Okukyeberwa kwa Yesu kukaba nikyoreka ebyafaayo bya Israeli. Ebiro makumi ana ebi Yesu yaamazire omu ihamba (**Mat 4:1-2**) n'ekicweka kikye ky'emyaka makumi ana ei Abaisraeli bamara omu ihamba. Nk'oku Ruhanga yaayebembeire Abaisraeli omu ihamba (**Kur 13:17-18, 21**), Omwoyo Orikwera akebembera Yesu omu ihamba (**Mat 4:1; Mako 1:12; Luka 4:1**). N'obu Mako araabe atahandiikire ebirikukwata aha kugyezibwa, Matayo na Luka nibo barikukikora. Okukyeberwa oku Yesu yaatungire omu ihamba (**Mat 4:1-11; Luka 4:1-13**) nikushushana n'okukyeberwa kw'Abaisraeli omu ihamba. “Omu kugyezibwa kw'okubanza hamwe n'okugarukwamu kwa Yesu, hariho ebintu bingi ebirikushemeza kandi ebirikwetengwa ebirikukwata aha nshonga ya Yesu n'eihanga rya Israeli. Boona 'n'abaana' (Bir. 8:5; cf. Mat. 4:3, 6); bombi 'nibebemberwa' (Kur. 8:2; cf. Mat. 4:1); bombi nibatwarwa omu ihamba (Kur. 8:2; cf. Mat. 4:1); kandi bombi baitw enjara (Kur. 8:3; cf. Mat. 4:2).” (Burke 2006: 173-74n.55) Obu Abaisraeli baabaire batarikumarwa mana ei Ruhanga yaabaire abahaire (**Kub 11:1-6**), Yesu akakyeberwa kuhindura amabaare emigaati (**Mat 4:3; Luka 4:3**). Bwanyima, ahanyima y'okugaburira abantu enkumi itaano, Yesu akegyerageranisa na mana ei Abaisraeli baariire omu ihamba arikugira ati, “*Ninye mugaati ogurikuruga omu iguru*” (**Yoh 6:1-14, 41, 48-58**). Obu Abaisraeli bagyezire Ruhanga omuri Masa na Meriba barikwetenga obuhame bw'okubaho kwe n'amaani ge (**Kur 17:1-7**), Yesu akakyeberwa kuguruka kuruga aha kishengye kya Hekalu, okugyema Ruhanga kuhikiiriza ebiraganiso bye (**Mat 4:5-6; Luka 4:9-11**). Obu Abaisraeli baahindikire baaruga ahari Ruhanga baaza omu kishushani ky'enyana (**Kur 32:1-6**), kandi bwanyima bakaramya Baali (**Hos 2:1-13**), Yesu akakyeberwa okugwa ahansi kurumya Sitaane (**Mat 4:8-9; Luka 4:5-7**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, Yesu akahakanisa okukyeberwa obwo arikujuura kuruga omu bitabo bya Musa ebirikushoboorora ebyafaayo bya Israeli omu ihamba (**Kur 8:3; 6:13, 16**). “Okutoorana ebyahandiikirwe bishatu kuruga omu kicweka kimwe omu ndagaano enkuru nikyoreka ngu akareeba okushushana ahagati y'ebyabaireho omuri Israeli n'ebye. Israeli ekaba ekahanwa - nk'oku omushaija arikuhana omutabani - (Ebiragiro 8: 5), kwonka ekaba etakeegire eishomo kurungi. Hati Yesu, owaaherize kurangirirwa nk'omwana wa Ruhanga aharurembo rwa Yorudaani, akakyeberwa nk'omwana we. Kwonka ahu eihanga rya Israeli ryaremire, Yesu akooreka ngu n'omutabani wa Ruhanga ow'amazima. Omuri we, ekiraganiso kya Israeli kikahikiirizibwa.” (Bufaransa 1975: 67)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ekigyendererwa ky'okubatizibwa kwa Yesu n'enki, kandi kikaba kiri eky'omugasho ki omu magara gye n'okutandikaho Obukama bwa Ruhanga?
2. Hatariho ebindi bitabo by'engiri, ni bikyezo ki ebi Yesu yaatungire, ti omu ihamba ryonka, kureka n'omu magara gye goona?
3. Yesu ku yaasingire Sitaane aha musharaba hamwe n'okuzooka kwe, ahabwenki tukiriyo nitukyeberwa?
4. Ku orikuhikwaho ebikyezo, nikikuhwera kumanya ngu Yesu nawe akabihikwaho? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?
 - Nikireetaho entaaniso omu kugarukamu kwawe, waaba noteekateeka aha bikyezo ebi waheiremu amaani (otwariiremu ebyo ebi waheiremu amaani n'ekigyendererwa n'obu waakuba okimanyire kare ngu ebi waabaire ori haihi kukora bikaba bitahikire, bikajumirirwa Ebyahandiikirwe, kandi bikagwisa kubi kandi/nainga bikagwisa kubi Ruhanga)?
5. Baiburi neyoreka butunu ngu Yesu tarakozire kibi—kwonka akanaabasa kukora ekibi obu yaabaire ari omu

kwohibwa kw'emiringo mingi? Ebya **Heb 2:18**, birikworeka ngu Yesu *akabonabona* omu kwohibwa kwe, nibikwatagana n'eki? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, nikibaasika kita? Ku oraabe nooteekateeka ngu ngaaha, ahabwenki otarikubaasa kandi omu mbeera egyo, niki eki **Heb 2:18** erikumanyisa?

6. Shoma ebikyeyo bishatu ebirikugambwaho omuri **Mat 4:1-10**, reero oteekateekye ahari ebi: Niki *omusingye* nari *oburigo* bwa buri kugyezibwa?

- Buri kugyezibwa nikukwatanisa kuta n'obukama bwa Ruhanga hamwe n'ekigyendererwa kya Yesu?
- Niki ekyabaire nikibaasa kurugamu (ahabwa Yesu, omurimo gwe, obukama bwe) ku ogire ngu Yesu akagwa omu kwohibwa kwona?

1:14-15: ¹⁴ *Bwanyima Yohaana, ku yaaherize kukwatwa, Yesu yaija Galilaaya naabuurira engiri ya Ruhanga, naagira ati,* ¹⁵ *Obunaku buhikire; obukama bwa Ruhanga bwiriire haihi; mweteise, mwikiriza engiri.*"

mm. 14-15—Okurangirira kw'Obukama

ngiri ya Yohaana neeyoreka ngu Yesu akaba yaabuuriire munonga omuri Buyudaaya hamwe n'aha rubaju rw'omugyera Yorudani Yohaana Omubatizi atakakwasirwe. Eki kikabaho obu Yesu yaabaire "nayeyongyera" kandi Yohaana yaaba "naakyendeera" (**Yoh 3:30**). "Nikireebeka ngu entumwa zikaba zitari hamwe nawe obwire obwingi, okwihaho obwire bukye" (Cheney 1969: 37). Omuri **m. 14**, kwonka, Mako ariyo naatworeka ngu Yohaana Omubatizi akahikiiriza omurimo gwe ogwaragiirwe Ruhanga. Yohaana akakomwa Heroode Antipasi, omutegeyeki wa Galilaaya, ahabw'okuba Yohaana akajumirira okugaitwa kwa Heroode na Herodia, owaabaire ari omukazi wa mukuru we Firipo (**Mat 14:3; Mako 6:17-18; Luka 3:19-20**) Omuri Galilaaya, Yesu akatoorana entumwa ikumi na ibiri, obuheereza bwe n'abo ikumi na babiri bukaba obw'obutwire, kandi obutumwa bwe bukongyera.

Omushororongo 15 nigushoboorora butunu obutumwa bwa Yesu. Enteekateeka ya Ruhanga ekaba eri egi "Kwonka obunaku ku bwahikiire kimwe, Ruhanga yaatuma Omwana we, owaazairwe omukazi omu butegyeki bw'Ebiragi, 5 ngu acungure abaabaire nibategyekwa Ebiragi, tuheebwe okuhindurwa abaana" (**Gal 4:4-5**). N'ahabw'ekyo, omuri m. 15 Yesu narangirira ati, "obunaku buhikiire." Akahamya eki omuri **Luka 4:21** obuyashoma kuruga omu **Isa 61:1-2a** ebirikukwata aha kwija kwa Mesia reero yaagira ati, "Eriizooba ekyahandikirwe eki kihikire omu matu gaanyu." N'ahabw'ekyo, **2 Kor 1:20** neegira ngu ebiraganiso bya Ruhanga byona bikahikiirizibwa omuri Yesu.

Eki kiine amakuru maingi ahariitwe. Nk'oku Paulo arikukigamba omu **2 Kor 6:2**, "Ahakuba we agira ati, Omu bunaku bw'okwikirizibwamu nkakuhurira; Kandi aha izooba ry'okujunirwaho naakuhwera. Reeba, hati nibwo bunaku bw'okwikirizibwamu buzima; Reeba, hati niryoy izooba ry'okujunirwaho." Eki nikitugarura aha kurangirira kwa Yesu omuri Mako **Mako 1:15** ngu "obukama bwa Ruhanga buri haihi." Yesu ku yaabingire emizimu, akagambira Abafarisaayo ati, "Obukama bwa Ruhanga bubazireho" (**Luka 11:20**). Omuri **Luka 17:20-21** nayongyeraho, "Obukama bwa Ruhanga tibwija nibureebwa butunu; 2Ikandi tibarigira ngu, Reeba mbubu! Nari, mburiya! Ahakuba obukama bwa Ruhanga buri omurimwe." Eki nikibaasa kita kubaho, ahabw'okugira ngu nitukihurira ekibi n'obubi, kandi ensi yoona neehakanisa Kristo n'obwebembezi bwe? Oburemeezi obu oburikureebeka nk'obutarikwetegyerezibwa, nibushoboororwa obuhangwa bw'obukama bwa Ruhanga "obwabeireho/butakabeireho, i.e., n'obu obukama bwa Ruhanga n'obukama bwa Kristo biraabe bitandikirweho kandi bikahikiirizibwa omu musingye (ebyo "obyabeireho" eby'obukama bwa Ruhanga), tibikabonekirwe omu bwijwire, kureka nibitegyereza okuhendera omubiro by'omumaisho omu kitiinisa kyabyo kyona (ebyo "ebitakabeireho" eby'obukama bwa Ruhanga).¹

Eshonga nkuru y'ebigambo by'Endagaano Enkuru by'Oruheburayyo rwa ira hamwe n'orugriika orwa Endagaano Ensyu ebirikuvunuurwa "nk'obukama bwa Ruhanga" ni "Obutegeyeki, obutegeyeki bwe, n'obushoborozi bwe . . . ti bugabe nainga abantu" (Ladd 1959: 19-21; reeba **Zab 103:19; 145:11, 13; Mat 6:33; Mako 10:15; Luka 19:11-12**). Omu muringo gumwe, obukama bwa Ruhanga n'obw'ebiro byona. Ruhanga atwire ariho, ariho hati, kandi naija kuguma ari omwebembezi w'ebintu byona (**Kut 1:1; Yob 12:9-10; Zab**

¹ "Ebyabeireho/n'ebitaakabeireho" schema bigambirweho abantu baingi. Reeba, e.g., Hoekema 1979: 13-22; Venema 2000: 12-32; Vos 1979: 38 (ekishushani ekirukuhwera). Nikyeyoreka omu birungi ebiri omuri **Mat 5:2-10; mm. 2, 10** ziri omu bwire obu; ebindi byona n'ebyo omumaisho. "Entaaniso egi n'ey'omugasho, ahabw'okuba neeyoreka ngu n'obu obukama bwa Ruhanga (obutegeyeki bwa Kristo) burikubaho hati, obukama obwahwaire nibutegyereza okugaruka kwe omu kitiinisa" (Alexander 2008: 95).

103:19; Isa 44:24-28; 66:1-2; Dan 4:34-37; 6:26-27; Mat 5:34-35; Byak 4:27-28; 7:49-50; Efe 1:11).

Kwonka, omu muringo ogundi, obukama bwa Ruhanga n'obw'ebiy'omwoyo oburiho hati kandi oburikubaasa kutaahamu hati. Omuringo gw'obukama gukaba gutarikushushana n'oku Abayudaaya baabaire nibateekateeka, hamwe n'abeegi ba Yesu (omu kubanza). Yesu akashoboorora ngu obukama bwa Ruhanga n'obw'omwoyo (**Yoh 3:5-8**) kandi nibubaasa kutaahamu kurabira omu kuzaarwa omurundi ogundi (**Yoh 3:3**). Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Yesu yaagizire ati, “*Mweteise, mwijukye engiri*” (**Mako 1:15**). Twaheza kugamba aha kweteisa ahaiguru aha bikwatireine na Yohaana Omubatizi. “*Okwikiriza engiri*” n'orubaju orundi ogw'okweteisa. Omuntu naabaasa kugira ngu hariho ebintu bishatu ebirikukwata aha kwikiriza okwabuzima, okurikucungura: (1) hariho enshonga y'okumanya—omuntu ashemereire kwikiriza eki Yesu ari n'ebi yakozire (reeba **Byak 2:22-24, 32, 36; Rom 1:1-4; 10:9; 1 Kor 15:1-8**); (2) hariho enshonga y'emicewe yaitu—emitwarize yaitu, emirimo yaitu, n'amagara gaitu, nibyo biine obuhame oburikworeka yaaba okwikiriza kwaitu n'okwabuzima (reeba **Mat 28:18-20; Yoh 14:23-24; Efe 2:8-10; Yak 2:14-20**); kandi (3) hariho enshonga y'okwehayo—rukundo hamwe n'okwerinda kwaitu ahari Kristo, nibyo bikuru omu kwikiriza okwabuzima (see **Yoh 15:4-15; 17:3; 21:15-17**). Michael Spencer naashoboorora entwaza “y'okwikiriza” okurikujuna okwamazima nk'oku: “okwikiriza kw'endagaano ensya nikweyongyera kukwatanisa n'ekika ky'okwikiriza eki turikukwatanisa n'okwehayo omu magara gaitu. Obushwere nikyo ky'okureeberaho ekirikurirayo oburungi. Abantu abarikuhayo amagara gaabo ahabwa bataahi baabo, “nibaikiririza” omu bataahi baabo n'ebiro byabo eby'omumaisho hamwe n'ebintu byabo. . . . Okwikiririza omuri Yesu ekitarikugumizamu ti okwikiririza okwabuzima. Okugumisiriza ni kimwe aha bintu ebirikworeka okwikiriza okwabuzima. Okwikiriza nikubaasa kuba orugyendo ruraingwa kandi orurimu enshonga nyingi, emishororongo n'obwire bw'ebihembo, kwonka okwikiriza okwabuzima nikugumizamu n'okwikiriza omuri Yesu n'okuronda okumukuratira. Baiburi terikuhumuriza omuntu owabaire aine okwikiriza kwonka atakukiine. . . . Okweteisa n'okwikiriza bishemereire kugyenda omu ngaro. N'ahabw'ekyo, omuntu ku arikumbuuza eki ashemereire kukora kuza omu iguru, ninyija kumugarukamu omu mazima: Yikiriza ebibi byawe, oyeteise, kandi oheyo byona ebi orikumanya ahariwe n'ebi orikumanya ahari Yesu.” (Spencer 2020: The Response)

Okubuurira eby'obugabe nikyo kyabaire kiri ekigyendererwa kikuru omu kwegyesa kwa Yesu (**Mat 4:17, 23; 9:35; Luka 4:43**) hamwe n'enfumu ze (**Mat 13:1-50; 21:28-22:14; 25:1-13**). Akaha abeegi be obujunaanizibwa bw'okubuurira obukama bwa Ruhanga (**Luka 9:1-6; 10:1-12**). Atakafiire na bwanyima y'okufa kwa Kristo, “obukama bwa Ruhanga” bukagyerageranishwa “*n'okubuurira engiri*” (**Luka 9:2, 6**) hamwe “*n'engiri y'embabazi za Ruhanga*” (**Byak 20:24-25**). **Byak 28:23-31** nibigyerageranisa “obukama bwa Ruhanga” *n'okujunwa kwa Ruhanga*” Yesu akatongoza ekanisa ye kuba omujwekyerwa w'obukama omu nsi (**Mat 16:18-19**). N'ahabw'ekyo, tushemereire “kuguma nitwijuka ngu okubaho kw'abakristaayo n'okukoresa engiri omu buri kicweka ky'amagara gaitu. Nitutandika na Kristo nk'ekihangirwe kisyahariitwe, reero tugyende omu maisho, ekirikumanyisa okukora nkawe omu buhangwa obusya.” (Goldsworthy 1991: 233) Egi niyo “obyabeireho” y'obugabe.

Omu muringo ogundi, obukama bwa Ruhanga n'obw'ebiro by'omumaisho. Ebyahandiikirwe ebimwe nibigamba aha bukama bwa Ruhanga nk'obw'omubiro by'omumaisho obu buraije kugaruka na Kristo (**Mat 7:21; Mako 9:47; 10:23; 14:25**). Omu muringo ogundi, obukama bwa Ruhanga nikyo kigyendererwa ky'ebiyafayo byona, abazigu ba Ruhanga kubarikusingurwa, obubi bwona kubarikusingurwa, kandi Ruhanga akaza kutegyeka n'abantu be omu kuhikiirira, okushemererwa, n'oburungi (**Dan 2:44; Zek 14:9; Mat 6:9-10; 1 Kor 15:20-28; Kush 21:1-22:5**). Omu muringo ugu, obukama bwa Ruhanga nibwija kubaho omu biro by'omumaisho (**Mat 7:21; Mako 9:47; 10:23; 14:25; Luka 21:27-31; 22:15-16; Efe 5:5; 2 Tim 4:18; 2 Pet 1:11**). “N'obusika obu Ruhanga arahe abantu be obu Kristo araije omu kitiinisa [**Mat 25:34; 1 Kor 15:50; Efe 1:14, 18; Kol 3:24**]” (Ladd 1959: 17). Ogu nigwo “butakahikire” gw'obugabe. The “Ebwabeireho” hamwe “n'obutakabeireho” bw'obukama biine akakwate: “emigisha y'omulembe oguriho hati, n'okwiyama n'obuhame bw'emigisha mikuru erikwija” (Hoekema 1979: 22).

1:16-20: ¹⁶ *Ku yaabaire naaraba aha rubaju rw'enyanya ya Galilaaya, yaareeba Simooni na Anderea omurumuna nibatega obutimba omu nyanja, ahakuba bakaba bari abajubi.* ¹⁷ *Yesu yaabagira ati, Mwije munkuratire, naanye ndyabahindura abajubi b'abantu.* ¹⁸ *Ahonaaho baatsigaho obutimba bwabo, baamukuratira.* ¹⁹ *Ku yairiire omumaisho hakeye, yaareeba Yakobo mwene Zebedaayo na Yohaana omurumuna, abaabaire bari omu bwato, nibashumikanisa obutimba.* ²⁰ *Ahonaaho yaabeeta; baatsiga ishebo Zebedaayo omu bwato hamwe n'abapakasi, baamukuratira.*

mm. 16-20—Okweta abeegi ababandize

Omu bunaku bwa Yesu, abantu abaabaire nibenda kuba abeegi b'omwegyesa nainga rabbi, bakaba

bataha ahari omwegyesa reero bamushaba kuba omukuratsi (reeba **Mat 8:19**). Kwonka, omuri Yesu, Yesu niwe yaatandikireho omukago gw'abeegi (reeba **Mat 4:18-19; Mako 1:16-17; 2:14; Luka 5:9-11, 27; Yoh 1:42-43**). Ekyabaireho ekyahandiikirwe Mako, tigwo murundi gw'okubanza Yesu kubugana Petero, Yakobo na Yohaana. **Yoh 1:35-51** nikyoreka ngu Simooni (Petero), Anderea, Firipo na Nasanaeli bakabugana Yesu, obundi haihi n'omugyera Yorudani, bwanyima y'okubatzibwa kwa Yesu. Eki nikibaasa kushoboorora ahabwenki Petero, Anderea, Yakobo na Yohaana baaherize kureka amaato gaabo obu Yesu yabeeta “*kumukuratira*.”

Okwetwa kw'abeegi aba aba ira nikutworeka ekintu kikuru ekirikukwata aha kwega. Eky'okubanza, tihariho entaaniso ahagati y'okuhinduka n'okuba omwegi (**Mat 28:18-20**). Omu bicweka bingi, Yesu akeeta abantu kumukuratira nk'abeegi be kandi yaateesa aha nshonga y'okuba omwegi (reeba **Mat 4:18-22; 5:3-16; 10:24-25; 12:46-50; Mako 3:31-35; Luka 6:40; 8:19-21; 9:23-24, 57-62; 14:25-33; Yoh 8:31-32; 13:34-35; 15:1-8, 18-20**). Ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekirikumanyisa “omwegi” ni *mathētēs*. “*Mathētēs* nikimanyisa ekirikukiraho omu Endagaano Ensyu okukira abeegi bonka. N'omugyenzi orikwikiriza ebirikumuragiirwa kandi akabihindura engyenderwaho ye y'emicwe.” (Zodhiates 1993: *mathētēs*, 936) Eky kabiri, okwegyesa nikureetaho empindahinduka. Eky'okugarukamu kya Petero, Anderea, Yakobo na Yohaana—“*bakagyenda*. . . *bakamukuratira*”—nikishushana n'okweta kwa Yesu “*kweteisa kandi oikiririze*.” Abeegi abo ababandize bakasigaho bizinesi zaabo hamwe n'amaka gaabo—n'ahabw'ekyo n'entaasya yaabo hamwe n'okwerinda kwabo—okukuratira Yesu. Bwanyima Peter akagira, “*Twareka buri kimwe twakukuratira*” (**Mako 10:28**). Hariho enkoragana ya butunu aha kwetwa kwa Yesu “*mweteise kandi mwikiririze omu engiri*” (**Mako 1:15**) hamwe n'okuhinduka omwegi. N'amazima, omusingye gw'okuba omwegi n'okwetegyereza n'okusiima engiri hamwe n'ebi erikwetaga: “Engiri n'ey'abeegi, ti ‘y'abakozi b'ebibi’ bonka; nejuna kandi ehindura abantu abari omukukwatanisa, batari abo bonka abarikugyenda bonka. . . . Okuba omwegi nikimanyisa okwesiga Yesu, n'okwikiriza engiri ye. N'obu eki kirikubaasa kureebeka nk'ekyanguhi, oburemeezi n'okugira ngu twena niturwana kwetegyereza oku okwesiga Yesu n'okwikiriza engiri kurikushushana. . . . [Ekweeta Okukuru] nikugyenderera okurabura engiri ahari abo abatakabaire abeegi n'okwegyesa engiri abo abaabaire bari abeegi. Yesu naata engiri omu mwanya gw'okubanza, ekirikurugwamu okukora n'okukura kw'abeegi. Tarikweta abantu kubanza kubuurira engiri, okuhindura okwegyesa kwa kabiri. Okubuurira engiri hamwe n'okuba abeegi nibigyenderwa engiri. . . . Yesu akarangirira engiri niyo emwe aha bantu abu yaayegyeise abeegi be. Akaba ataine emishomo y'omutaano erikukwata aha njiri hamwe n'okushoma amashomo ag'ahaiguru. Engiri n'ey'abeegi abamazire emishomo yaabo ahabwokuba tihaine orikuheza kushoma engiri. Yesu akegyesa engiri y'obukama erikushushana ahabakozi b'ebibi n'abarikwera. Ahabwenki? Ahabw'okuba enteekateeka ye ey'embabazi nikyo kyonka ekirikubaasa kumaraho oburemeezi bwaitu obwa buriijo obw'ekibi, Omukristaayo nainga otari Mukristaayo. Boona nibetenga amaani g'engiri g'okusaasira, okugarukana, n'okugarura busya, kugira ngu bamanyire Ruhanga kandi bamukunde, batari omurundi gumwe kyonka, kureka amagara gaabo goona.” (Dodson 2012: 17, 19, 36, 38)

Michael Spencer naagira ngu okugarukamu kwaitu aha kushaba kwa Yesu, nk'okwabeegi aba ira, kushemereire kuba “okurekaho amagara gaitu ag'obwahati, reero tukataho amagara masya. Ku turikushoma amaziina gaabo [abeegi aba ira], nitukimanya ngu aba n'abashaija abaine amaka, obujunanzibwa n'ebishare nkaitwe, kwonka Yesu akabahindura munonga, reero baarugaho byona bakamukuratira. Yesu akaba naamanya eki eki kirikumanyisa. Akagambira abeegi be okubara ebirikwetengwa (Luka.14:28) n'obutamukuratira n'obwesigwa obutarikushushana. (Matayo 8: 18-22)” (Spencer 2009: The Calling) Omwegi w'amazima naata rukundo n'okwehayo ahari Yesu kukira buri kimwe n'omuntu weena, nangwa n'amagara ge (**Luka 14:26**). Nayongeraho ati, “Eriizooba nikiranganwa kugamba ahari “okwikiriza Kristo” hamwe n'okushaba Yesu omu mutima gwawe.” Ebigambo ebi tibirikushangwa omu Baiburi kandi nibishoboorora amagara g'abakristaayo omu muringo ogutarikwetegyerezibwa. Kristo naatweta kumukuratira. Yegyera ahari we. Mutooreze. Muperekeze. Titurikubaasa kuhwaho ebirikubaasa kubaho ahabw'okukuratira.” (Ibid.)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Obukama bwa Ruhanga niki?”
2. Obukama nibubaho *buta* hati (okukira munonga ahabw'obubi oburikureebeka omu nsi)?
3. Yesu akagira ngu “mwikiririzemu engiri.” Eki nikimanyisa ki?
 - Omu nshonga egi, abantu baingi ebiro ebi nibareeba bata ekigambo “kwikiriza?”

- Noteekateeka ngu Yesu akaba naamanyisa ki n'ekigambo ekyo?

4. Yesu akagira ngu “nkuratira”. Nikimanyisa ki okukuratira Yesu?

5. “Okwikiriza Yesu” nainga okushaba Yesu omu mutima gwawe *tikiri* kushangwa omu Baiburi. Ebigambo ebi *ebitahikire* nibyoreka bita eki kirikumanyisa okuba omukristaayo?

- Omu nshonga egi, nooteekateeka ki aha kiteekateeko ngu noobaasa “kwikiriza Yesu” nka *omujuni* kwonka otari *omukama*?

6. Yesu yaakweta? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, okyebuuziibwe *ahabwenki* yakweta?

1:21-45: ²¹ *Baataaha Kaperenaumu; ahari Sabato yaataaha omuri sinagogi, ahonaaho yaayegyesa.*

²² *Baatangaarira okwegyesa kwe, ahakuba akabeegyesa nk'oine obushoborozi weena, kunu ti nk'abandiiki.* ²³ *Omuri egyo sinagogi hakaba harimu omuntu owaabaire ariho daimoni; ahonaaho yaaborooga naagira ati,* ²⁴ *Noofa ki naitwe, iwe Yesu owa Nazareesi? Oizire kutucwekyereza? Ninkumanya, ori Orikwera wa Ruhanga.* ²⁵ *Yesu yaamugambira kubi, naagira ati, Hunama! murugyeho.* ²⁶ *Daimoni yaamuteera ahansi, yaamutetemya, yaaborooga n'eiraka rihango, yaamurugaho.* ²⁷ *Boona baatangaara, nibabuuzana bati, Eki n'enki? Oku n'okwegyesa kusya! Naaragiira baadaimoni n'obushoborozi, nabo bamuhurira.* ²⁸ *Ahonaaho okurangaanwa kwe kwahika hoonahoona embaju zoono eziri haihi na Galilaaya.*

²⁹ *Ahonaaho ku yaashohoire omuri sinagogi, yaagyenda na Yakobo na Yohaana, baataaha omu nju ya Simooni na Anderea;* ³⁰ *kandi nyinazaara wa Simooni akaba abyami arwaire omushwija; ahonaaho baamugambira oku ari;* ³¹ *yaija, yaamukwata aha mukono, yaamwimutsya, omushwija gwamurugaho, yaimuka, yaabaheereza.* ³² *Omu mwabazyo ogwo, eizooba niringangere, baamureetera boona abaabaire barwaire n'abandi abaabaire bariho baadaimoni.* ³³ *Abantu boona ab'omuri tauni baateeranira omu irembo.* ³⁴ *Yaakiza baingi abaabaire barwaire endwara z'emiringo mingi; yaabinga baadaimoni baingi, kandi tiyaabaikiriza kugamba, ahakuba bakamumanya.*

³⁵ *Aha kiro ekindi akaimuka bukiri nyekiro, yaashohora, yaaza omu mwanya ogwekiikire, yaashabirayo.* ³⁶ *Simooni na bagyenzi be baamukurata.* ³⁷ *Ku baamubone, baamugira bati, Abantu boona nibakusherura.* ³⁸ *Yaabagarukamu ati, Tugyende ahandi omuri tauni eziri haihi, nayo mbuurireyo; ahakuba nikyo naiziriire.* ³⁹ *Yaagyenda omuri Galilaaya yoona, naabuurira omuri sinagogi zaabo, kandi naabinga baadaimoni.*

⁴⁰ *Bwanyima omubembe yaija ah'ari, yaamweshengyereza, omutsimbire amaju, yaamugira ati, Ku oraabe nookunda, noobaasa kunshemeza.* ⁴¹ *Yaamusaasira, yaagorora omukono gwe, yaamukoraho, yaamugira ati, Ninkunda; shemera!* ⁴² *Ahonaaho ebibembe byamurugaho, yaashemezibwa.* ⁴³ *Yaamwohereza ahonaaho, naamwehanangiriza munonga,* ⁴⁴ *yaamuragiira ati, Reeba, otagira ou waagambira; kwonka irooko ogyende, oyeyorekye aha munyamurwa, oheyo ebi Musa yaaragiire ahabw'okuba oshemezibwe, bibe eby'okuhanya omu maisho g'abantu.* ⁴⁵ *Kwonka we ku yaashohoire, yaatandika kubigamba, naabibuzya omu bantu; okuruga aho Yesu tarabaasize kugaruka omuri tauni butunu, yaaguma omu ihamba; abantu baaruga oku n'oku, baamushangayo.*

mm. 21-45—Okukiza n'okubinga emizimu

Yesu akatandika obuheereza bwe omuri Galilaaya, ahu yabaire naaruga. Galilaaya ekaba eri omu kicweka ky'amatamba ga Israeli, haihi n'enyanja ya Galilaaya. Obuheereza bwe bukaba burimu okuragurira, okwihaho emizimu n'okwegyesa. Akaba ari omuri Galilaaya obu yaayeta abeege be ikumi na babiri.

1. **mm. 21-28—Yesu akeegyesa omu isinagogi kandi yaakiza omushaija owabaire aine omuzimu omubi**

Mat 4:13 ripooti neegira ngu obu Yesu yaaza Galilaaya ahanyima y'okukwatwa kwa Yohaana omubatizi, akatuura omuri Kaperenaumu. “Kaperenaumu ekaba eri orurembo ruhango kandi rw'omugasho omuri Galilaaya, ekitebe kikuru kya gavumenti hamwe n'eby'obushuubuzi hamwe n'omwanya gw'amahanga goona. . . . Okwetwa kwegyesa omu sinagogi empango omu rurembo orurikumanywa munonga, kikaba kitariki kintu ekikozirwe hatariho biteekateeko n'omugasho. Eki nikyoreka ngu Yesu akaba yaaherize kumanywa nk'omwegyesa kandi obundi nk'orikukora eby'okutangaaza. (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Teacher”)

“Abahandiiki” bakaba batari bantu abarikukopa ebiragiyo byonka, beitu bakaba bari “abeegyesa b'ebiro ebyo, bakatendekwa kurabira omu by'emikono omu kushoborora n'okukoresha ebiragiyo” (Wessel 1984: 627). Abahandiiki bakaba beegyesa kandi bakashoborora Ebyahandiikirwe, nk'abacondooza baingi ebiro ebi,

barikwihirira aha nshonga z'abandi n'ab'obushoborozi. Yesu akaba ari ow'omutaano. Akeegyesa nk'omuntu oine obushoborozi bw'omunda okworeka amakuru g'ebiyahandiikirwe. Omuringo gwe gw'okwegyesa gukakwatwa omu Rubazo rw'aha rushozi obu yagarukiremu yaagira ati, “*Mukahurira kigambirwe [i.e., omu Byahandiikirwe] . . . nyowe nimbagambira*” (Mat 5:21-22, 27-28, 31-32, 33-34, 38-39, 43-44). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, obu yaabaire naayegyesa omu Sinagogi omuri Nazareesi, bwanyima y'okujuura ebiri omu Isa 61:1-2a, akagira ati, “*Erizooba ekyahandiikirwe eki kihikiirire omu kuhurira kwanyu*” (Luka 4:21). Eki tikirikututangaaza ahabwokuba nitwetegyereza oku Yesu yaabaire ari. Kwonka Michael Spencer naayoreka oku okwegyesa kwa Yesu kwabaire kuri okw'omutaano munonga: “Omuringo gwonka ogu turikubaasa kuteekatekyera oburemeezi bw'okwegyesa okw'omuringo ogu, n'oku turikubaasa kuteekatekyera oku abakurisitaayo barikutwaza omuntu orikugira ati, ‘Ninyetegyereza ngu Baiburi neegamba eti n’eti, kwonka nyowe ningira nti . . .’” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Teacher”) Tikirikutangaaza kureeba ngu “*Baatangaarira okwegyesa kwe, ahakuba akabeegyesa nk'oine obushoborozi weena, kunu ti nk'abahandiiki*” (m. 22).

Okwongyera ahari ekyo, ebikorwa bya Yesu bikoreka ngu akaba aine obushoborozi bw'okwegyesa nk'oku yaakozire (m. 27). N'obu abantu baingi omu kibiina babaire batarikumanya Yesu, emizimu ekaba neemanya. Bakaba nibamanya ngu niwe “*orikwera wa Ruhanga*” (m. 24). Bakaba nibamanya ngu okwija kw'Orikwera wa Ruhanga nikwija kurugwamu okucwerwa orubanja n'okucwekyerezibwa, n'ahabw'ekyo ekibuuzo kyabo, “*Oizire kutucwekyereza?*” (m. 24; reeba na Mat 8:29; Mako 5:7; Luka 8:28-31) Kwonka, emizimu ekaba etarikumanya “*ebyabeireho, n'ebitakabeireho bya*” omuringo gw'obukama hamwe n'okugira ngu Kristo akaba naija emirundi ebiri: omurundi gw'okubanza omu bucureezi, omurundi gwa kabiri omu kusingura n'okusharaho.² Okubinga omuzimu omubi, Yesu akaba naayoreka ngu aine obushoborozi aha magara g'abantu “*ab'obushoborozi, amaani g'omu iguru, omwirima oguriho hati, hamwe n'emyoyo y'ebibi omu iguru.*” (Efe 6:12; reeba Mat 12:22-29; Mako 3:22-27; Luka 11:14-22). Omu bugufu, “*iwe naanye ku turikushanga Yesu kristo amaisho aha maisho omu magara gaitu, nitwetenga kwetegyereza ekintu eki abantu b'omu bwire bwe baabaire nibeetegyereza: Ogu ti muntu buntu. Ogu n'omuntu w'omutaano munonga. Ogu n'omuntu orikwegyesa n'obushoborozi nka Ruhanga. Ogu n'omuntu orikurwanisa ekibi kandi kimworobera nka Ruhanga.*” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Teacher”)

Eky'ahamuhuru, Sitaane ku yaayorekire Yesu “*nk'orikwera wa Ruhanga*” (m. 24), Yesu akamubangira, arikugira “*Hunama!*” (m. 25) Yesu akaragiira emizimu n'abandi emirundi mingi omu bitabo by'engiri (reeba, e.g., Mat 8:4; 9:30; 16:20; 17:9; Mako 1:25, 34, 44; 3:12; 5:43; 7:36; 8:30; 9:9; Luka 4:41; 9:21). Ahabwenki yaakora eki? Eki nikibaasa kubaho ahabw'eshonga nyingi. Eky'okubanza, naabaasa kuba yaabaire atarikwenda ngu emizimu emumanyise. Ekya kabiri, naabaasa kuba yaabaire atarikwenda kumanywa munonga kugira ngu arekya kwebembera omurimo gwe, reero bamureebe nk'omujanjabi kandi orikubinga emizimu. Ekya kashatu, ahanyima ya Yesu kuriisa abantu 5,000, Yohaana akagira ngu abantu “*bakaba bari haihi kwija bamutware n'amaani kumuhindura omugabe*” (Yoh 6:15). Omu muringo ogundi, Yesu akeetorwa abantu abaizire kumureeba nk'ogwo owabahikiirizaire ebyetengo byabo eby'omubiri (reeba Yoh 6:26-27), omutegyeki w'eby'obutegyeki nainga ow'amahe. Ekyo kikaba kitari ekigyendererwa kye. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, Yesu akaba naamanya ngu akamanyiso ke n'ekigyendererwa kye bikakwatanisa n'omushaara. Egyo niyo nshonga ahabw'enki yaizire omu nsi, kandi ekyo kikaba kitarikubaasa kwegyesibwa nainga kushoboorwa. Nk'oku omuhandiiki omwe arikushoboorora, “*Ahabw'okugira ngu Yesu akaba naija kucungura abantu be kurabira omu kufa kwe, okufa okwo kukaba nikwetengwa, omuntu we w'amazima atakamanyirwe. Ku ogire ngu akamanyisibwe butakafiire, habaireho obutaikirizana bwingi ahabw'obuteetegyereza bw'Abayudaaya oburikukwata ahari Mesaya.*” (Carter 2003: 9) N'abeegi be tibarabaasize kwetegyereza oburemeezi bw'okumuhanika aha musharaba. Kikarebeka gye ahanyima y'okuzooka kwe.

2. **mm. 29-34**—Yesu okukiza abantu baingi

Okukiza oku nikyoreka amaani ga Yesu ag'omutaano. Okukoresa “*bona*” na bingi” (mm. 32, 34) nibyoreka ngu okuhonya omushaija owabiire aine emizimu omu mm. 21-28 kikaba kitari kintu kyonka ekyabaireho kandi ngu Yesu akaba aine amaani g'okusingura endwara z'obuhangwa hamwe na zaadaimooni. Okuhonya kwa Yesu kukaba kuri okw'ahonaaho, okw'omutaano, n'okureebeka. Hakaba hatariho kubanganisa ngu akaba ari owomutaano omu maani n'obushoborozi bwe. Omuri Yesu, amaani g'omulembe ogurikwija “*gakahinduka*” g'omulembe ogu; amaani ge ag'okusingura emizimu n'endwara z'omubiri, gakooreka ngu “*obukama bwa Ruhanga buri haihi*” (Mako 1:15). “*Eby'okutangaaza by'okukiza omuri Mako birih*o

² Okutetegyerezana oku nikushushana n'okwetegyerezana kw'abeegi abaabaire nibateekateeka ngu okusisikara kwa Hekalu, okugaruka kwa Yesu, hamwe n'emperu y'ensi, bikaba biri kimwe (reeba Mat 24:3; Mako 13:4; Luka 21:7). “*Ebyabeireho, n'ebitakabeireho bya*” omuringo gw'obukama nibigambwaho aha Menn 2021: 23-25.

nk'ekicweka ky'obutumwa: Obukama bwa Ruhanga buhikire omuri Yesu. Oburwaire n'okusisikara omubiri, nibyo bimwe ahahirugire omu kibi ebi turikushoma omu Okutandika 3. Okutaana n'ekyo, eby'okutangaaza bya Yesu nibyoreka amaani g'Obukama bwa Ruhanga okuhindura ebirugiremu n'okucwekyereza emirimo ya sitaane.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Healer”)

Okuranganwa kwa Yesu ow'okubanza nk'omujanjabi kukaba kwine ebirikukwata ahariwe. Eky'okubanza, ahabw'okugira ngu abantu n'emibiri n'emyoyo, oburwaire bw'omubiri nibuhindura “omutima gw'omuntu,” i.e., ebindi byona nibikyendera wagyeragyeranisa n'oburwaire bw'omubiri. “Eby'okutangaaza ebi eby'okukiza nibyoreka ngu Yesu aine eki arikuhwera omuntu weena. Obukama bwa Ruhanga n'amakuru marungi agarikukwata ahari byona ebirikukwata aha magara gaitu.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Healer”) Obukama bwa Ruhanga n'amakuru marungi agarikukwata ahari byona ebirikukwata aha magara gaitu.³ Ekya kabiri, eky'okugarukamu kya nyinazaara wa Petero ahabw'okukiza kwe (“*yaija, yaamukwata aha mukono, yaamwimutsya, omushwija gwamurugaho, yaimuka, yaabaheereza,*” **m. 31**) nikyoreka oku abeegi ab'amazima boona barikugarukamu: Yesu ku arikukwata aha magara gaitu, nitumuheereza, kandi ekyo nitukikora turikuheereza abandi.⁴

3. **mm. 35-39**—Okubuurira kwa Yesu omuri Galilaaya

Emishororongo 35-39 neyoreka “orubaju orundi orw'enushu” enkoragana eri ahagati y'eby'omubiri n'eby'omwoyo. N'obu okukiza omubiri gw'omuntu kurikubaasa kumwikiriza kuhurikiza engiri, ahabw'okugira ngu turi abantu b'omubiri abarikutuura omu nsi y'omubiri, eby'omubiri nibibaasa kuremesa eby'omwoyo. Nk'oku Michael Spencer arikworeka, “omushomi w'engiri naarugaho aine ekiteekateeko ngu Yesu akaba aine abantu baingi abaizire kumukiza” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Healer”).

Yesu akaba naamanya akabi aka. N'ahabw'ekyo, ahonaaho ahanyima y'okukiza n'okubinga baingi, “*akarugaho yaaza omu mwanya ogutarimu bantu, yaashaba*” (**m. 35**). Akakora ekintu nikyo kimwe ahonaaho ku yaaherize kuriisa abantu enkumi itaano (**Mako 6:46**). Walter Wessel naayetegyereza ngu oburemezi obu Yesu yaatungire bwanyima y'okukiza abantu baingi, okubingira emizimu, n'okugaburira abantu 5000 bukaba “okugarukamu kutari kwahare oku abantu bahaire Yesu. Nibenda kumanya eki arikubaasa kukora kubakiza oburemezi bwabo. N'ahabw'ekyo Yesu naasherura amaani agarikuruga omu kukwatanisa na ishe. Abeegi. . . nintekateeka ngu Yesu naija kushemererwa kumanya ngu buri omwe akaba namuronda (m.37). Tibarikwetegyereza ngu abantu baingi tibaramwakiire, niyo nshonga ahabw'enki yagarukire kushaba.” (Wessel 1984: 629)

Emishororongo 38-39 nizooreka ngu, n'obu okukora aha byetaago by'abantu kyabaire kiri eky'omugasho, Yesu akaba naamanya ngu omurimo gwe gukaba guri mukuru munonga okukira ekyo. Abantu bakaba nibenda ngu Yesu agarukye omuka nainga agume ahu yabaire ari. Ku ogire ngu akakora ekyo, abantu baingi bakabaire nibaija kukira obwire bukya, omu mubiri—kwonka tukaabaire tutaine mujuni. Therefore, N'ahabw'ekyo, akagambira abeegi be ati, “*Yaabagarukamu ati, Tugyende ahandi omuri tauni eziri haihi, nayo mbuurireyo; ahakuba nikyo naiziriire*” (**m. 38**). Ekanisa teshemereire kwebwa eishomo eri. Nikiteekwa kureeberera ebyetaago by'abantu. Kwonka, kishemereire kukikora omu muringo gw'okworeka amazima g'engiri.

4. **mm. 40-45**—Yesu okukiza omubembe

Omu kicweka eky'okukiza omubembe (reeba na **Mat 8:2-4**) nikyoreka enshonga endiijo y'okukwatanisa kw'ebirikureebwa n'omwoyo, n'omubiri n'amagara. Rebecca Pippert naashoboorora ati, “Yesu akaba aine okwetegyereza. Akaba aine obushoboorozi bw'omutaano kureeba ahansi y'emiringo y'abantu etari emwe n'emwe, kandi akamanya ebibaire nibenda, nainga ebibaire nibikiriza, kwonka bakaba batiinire kugamba. . . . A mubembe omuri Mako 1:40-45 akaba naabaasa kugamba ati, ‘Kira . . . kwonka orekye kwirira haihi munonga. Tinkunda kureeba abanyamibembe.’ Taragizire. Yesu akamuhikaho yamukwataho. Okukwata ahari Yesu kikaba kitari ky'omugasho ahabw'okukiza omubiri gwe. Kikaba kiri eky'omugasho munonga ahabw'okukiza ebiteekateeko bye. Noobaasa kuteebereza eki kyabaire nikimanyisa aha musheija ogwo okukwatwaho? Omubembe akaba ari omuntu otarikwetegyerezibwa, owaabaire amanyiriire kutambura omu nguuto, okureeba abantu barikujanjaara, barikumuteera enduuru ngu, ‘Otabonaire—otabonaire!’ Yesu akaba naamanya ngu omushaija ogu akaba atiine mubiri gurwaire kyonka, beitu n'okwetegyereza kwe kukaba kurwaire. Akaba nayetenga okukwatwaho kubaasa kukira kimwe. N'ahabw'ekyo Yesu akagarukamu nk'oku yaabaire naakora buriijo, arikukiza omuntu weena.” (Pippert 1979: 37-38)

³ Ekitongore tikishemereire kwebwa akakwate akari ahagati y'eby'omubiri n'eby'omwoyo omu buheereza bwakyo omu nsi. Enkoragana egi neegambwaho omu bwijwire omu bitabo Men 2016 na Men 2017.

⁴ Ti Petero wenka owabaire ashweirwe, n'abandi ikumi na babiri nabo bakaba bashweire (**1 Kor 9:5**).

Yesu akooreka okushemeziwa kw'ebibembe nk'akamanyiso akarikworeka ngu niwe masiya wa Israeli ow'amazima, Israel ekaba eriyo negarurwaho, n'obukama bwa Ruhanga bukaba butandikireho. “Obunabi bw'okugaruka kuruga omu buzaahe, hamwe n'okugaruka kwa YHWH omuri Siyoni, bukareeba ebyabaireho nk'ebirikworeka okugarurwaho kw'ebihangirwe omu muringo gw'omutaano, okuta omutima aha kukira abarwaire [e.g., **Isa 35:1-10**: “*amaisho g'empumi nigeija kwigurwa, n'amatu g'ebifa matwi gaigurwe. Obwo abatarikwebaasa nibaija kuguruka nk'empunu, n'orurimi rw'abatarikwebaasa nirwija kweshongora ahabw'okushemererwa.*”]: . . . Nitubaasa kugira obwesigye ngu Yesu akaba naayenda ngu 'ebikorwa bye eby'amaani' eby'okukiza abantu bimanyirwe nk'akamanyiso nk'okuhikiirira kw'ekiteekateeko eki.” (Wright 1996: 428-29) Yohaana Omubatizi kuyahamiibwe ebi Yesu yaabaire naakora reero yabuuzza yaaba Yesu niwe yaabaire naateekateekwaho, Yesu akagarukamu arikugamba aha nshonga y'akamanyiso y'emirimo ye: “*Yesu yaabagarukamu ati, Mugarukye mugambire Yohaana ebi mwahurira, n'ebi mwareeba; empumi zihumwirwe, ebirema nibigyenda, ababembe bashemeziibwe, ebifa-matu nibihurira, abafiire bazoirwe, n'abooro bagambiirwe ebigambo birungi. Kandi otarikumbanganisaho aine omugisha.*.” (**Mat 11:4-6; Luka 7:22-23**)

Yesu okukwata aha mubembe kiine amakuru maingi agarikukwata ahari Ruhanga wa Yesu. Kurugirira aha biragiyo, okukwata aha mubembe nainga omuntu ondiiyo “otashemeire” kikaba nikireetera omuntu owakikwatireho obutahikire (**Lev 5:3**; reeba na **Lev 13:45-46; Kub 5:1-4; 19:22**). Kwonka, “Yesu kuyakwatsire aha mubembe, ebibembe n'oburofa tibiramuhikireho. Yesu niwe orikwera kandi omukiza. Amaani g'okukiza n'okuboneza, nigaruga ahari Yesu okuhika aha babembe kusingura oburwaire. Ebibembe tibirikubaasa kukwata ahari Yesu. . . . Yesu aine amaani n'obushoborozi bw'omutaano. Nka Emmanuel, niwe orikwera. Obwecumi niburuga omuri we, okukiza omuntu oine oburwaire, kandi aine obushoborozi bw'okworeka obwecumi bw'omuntu oyecumiibwe. Yesu tarareebire ekyetengo ky'okwetukuza. Engiri tizikworeka ngu Yesu akabaho omu migyenzo y'okushemeziwa. Nk'Omurikwera, akaba atarikubaasa kuhinduka omusheija ahabw'okukwata aha mubembe. . . . N'obu Yesu yaabaire atashemeire ku yaahikire aha mubembe, obwecumi bukaruga ahariwe bwaza aha mubembe. Ebiragiyo by'oburingaaniza nibihikiirira omuri we.” (Viljoen 2014: 6)⁵

Eki nakyo kiine akakwate n'okuhitsya engiri ahabasiraamu n'abandi abarikufayo munonga aha nshonga z'obuyonjo n'okutoroboza. Bruce Sidebotham naagamba ahari eki: “Omuri Indonesia munywani wangye akambuuzza ahabwenki abakurisitaayo bagumizamu nibagira ngu Yesu ni Ruhanga kandi ngu akakomerwa aha musharaba. Omu mwanya gw'okugyezaho kuhabura munywani wangye ngu boona bakozire ebibi kandi ngu ebibi byona biine kufubirwa okufa, nkataho eki yaabaire yaabaire naamanya, ngu omubiri gw'omuntu gwona n'ogw'oburofa kandi kuruga atakazairwe gurimu ebintu ebirikwetengwa kutwegyekyerera. Nkashoboorora ekiteekateeko kyangye aha butaine mugasho bw'emikoro y'okutuhindura abayonjo omu iguru, ahabw'okuba oburofa tibirikubaasa kweyonja nk'oku omwirima gurikubaasa kwehindura omushana. Nkagira ngu nk'oku kanduro erikubaasa kwihaho omwirima omu kishengye, Ruhanga naabaasa kwihaho oburofa omu mubiri gw'omuntu. Omu muringo ogundi, ekintu eki abasiraamu barikwanga munonga omu bukurisitaayo,— okukwatanisa kwa Ruhanga n'ebihangirwe bye, nikyo kirikukora ahaburemeezi bw'abantu nk'oku abasiraamu barikubureeba.” (Sidebotham 2002: 4) N'obu abasiraamu baraabe nibahakanisa ekiteekateeko ngu Yesu ni Ruhanga omu mubiri, “emitwarize ya Yesu eby'okutangaaza – okukiza obuhumi n'amacwante hamwe n'ebibembe arikukwataho – nikyoreka ngu akaba aine kuba Ruhanga. Tihaine nabi owa butoosha owaabaire naabaasa kukwata aha mushajja w'eibembe atashishikaire, kandi n'obu ekituuro ky'omunabi kyaabaire nikyera, orwezo rwe rukaba rukye nk'orw'abandi boona.” (Ibid.). Kwonka Yesu (hamwe n'amacwante ge) gakaguma gari kwera kandi ageihoreere—ekirikumanyisa ngu tarikubaasa kuba omuntu buntu.

Enshonga ya Yesu okuragiira abantu kusirika (**m. 44**) kikahanuurwaho ahaiguru aha bikwatireine na **mm. 21-28**. Aha, omubembe owaakizire akakora ekirikuhikaana n'emitwarize y'abantu kandi yaarangirira amakuru g'okukiza kwe, n'obu Yesu yaabaire amuhabwire ngu atakikora. Eki kikazibira obuheereza bwa Yesu. N'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, eiziina rye rikaba riri ery'omutaano, n'obu araabe yaabaire atuura omu myanya etarimu bantu, “*abantu baaruga oku n'oku, baamushangayo*” (**m. 45**).

⁵ “Ekitebyo nikihendera Yesu arikugambira omushajja ngu atware ekitambo kye ayeyorekye abasesorodooti. Tushemereire kumanya ngu omuringo gw'okubanza n'ogw'akabiri ogw'emikoro y'okutukuzibwa, nk'oku kirikworeka omu Abaleevi 14: 29, nigurekwaho. Yesu yaaheza kwihaho oburofa omu musheija (omuringo gw'okubanza ogw'okumushemeza), kandi yaamara kurangirira omushajja nk'ohoneire (omuringo gwa kabiri). Ekisigaireho n'okwehayo kw'omurundi gwa kashatu, kugira ngu omusesorodooti amwikirize kugaruka omu magara g'abantu n'ebyo'omwoyo.” (Viljoen 2014: 6) Omubembe owaakizire kugyenda ahari Yesu, n'obuhame oburikworeka ngu Yesu aine obushoborozi bw'okukiza n'endwara mbi munonga, kandi kikaba kishemereire kurabura abasesorodooti aha bumanyiso bwa Yesu obw'omutaano, amaani, n'obushoborozi.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ku ogire ngu “ebibi byona n'ebibi,” ahabwenki Yesu yaabaire aine ebigambo by'amaani ahari abahandiiki, Abafarisaayo, hamwe n'abeegyesa b'ebiragiyo, okukira ababi aba “buriijo”?
2. Ahabw'enki Yesu yaabaire agambira emizimu n'abantu kusirika bwanyima y'okukora eby'okutangaza?
3. Gamba aha nkoragana y'omubiri n'omwoyo/omubiri n'omwoyo.
4. Ahabw'enki okukiza kwabaire kuri kikuru omu buhereza bwa Yesu. Okukiza kwe kukahindura buta obuhereza bwe?
5. Okukiza n'eby'okutangaza bya Yesu bikaba biine makuru ki ag'akamanyiso?
6. Yesu akaabaasa ata kukwata aha mubembe atashemeire?
7. Yesu ku arikutukwataho—nainga n'okukiza nainga ekindi—tushemereire kugarukamu tuta?

2:1-12: ¹ *Ku haahingwireho ebiro bikye, Yesu yaagaruka Kaperenaumu, kyamanywa ku ari owaabo.*

² *Abantu baingi baateeranira omu nju, baagiijura, omwanya gwabura nangwa n'aha muryango; yaabagambira ekigambo kya Ruhanga.* ³ *Ku yaabaire naakigamba, haija abantu bana bamureeteire omuntu ozingazingirwe, bamuheekire omu ngozi.* ⁴ *Ku baabuzire ah'okuraba kuhika ahari Yesu ahabw'omutwe gw'abantu, baakambura aha mutwe gw'enju aharinganiire n'ahu Yesu yaabaire ari; ku baaherize kuhakambura, baashuumizaho ozingazingirwe omu ngozi, ei yaabaire arimu.* ⁵ *Yesu ku yaareebire okwikiriza kwabo, yaagira ozingazingirwe ati, Mwana wangye, ebibi byawe byakusaasirwa.* ⁶ *Kwonka aha rubaju hakaba hashutamiho abamwe aha bahandiiki, baatandika kwetomboita nibeebuza omu mitima yaabo bati,* ⁷ *Beitu shi, omuntu ogu ekirikumugambisa kityo n'enki? Naarogota! N'oha orikubaasa kusaasira ebibi kureka Ruhanga wenka?* ⁸ *Ahonaaho Yesu, ku yaamanyire omu mwoyo gwe okwetomboita kw'omu mitima yaabo, yaababuza ati, Nimwetomboitera ki mutyo omu mitima yaanyu?* ⁹ *Ekirikurahuka ni kiiha, okugira ozingazingirwe nti, Ebibi byawe byakusaasirwa; nari okugira nti, Imuka oyekorere engozi yaawe, ogyende?* ¹⁰ *Kwonka mumanye ngu Omwana w'omuntu aine obushoboorozi aha nsi okusaasira ebibi, yaahindikira ozingazingirwe yaamugira ati,* ¹¹ *Ninkuragiira nti: Imuka oyekorere engozi yaawe, otaah.* ¹² *Yaimuka, ahonaaho yaayekorera engozi ye, yaashohora omu maisho gaabo boona; kyabatangaaza boona, baahimbisa Ruhanga nibagira bati, Eki tikikareebwaga!”*

mm. 1-12—Yesu akakiza omushajja owabaire ozingazingirwe

Omukoro ogu nigutandika okuhakanisa Yesu n'obuheereza bwe, ekireije kuhika aha muheru gw'okufa kwe. Buzima, eki hamwe n'ebindi bikye ebirakurataho omu buheereza bwa Yesu, bikakoresa okukwatanisa abahandiiki, Abafarisaayo, n'aba Herodia (abaabaabaire nibarwanagana) kurwanisa Yesu “*okumwita*” (**Mako 3:6**).

Hariho enshonga mukaaga ezi tushemereire kwetegyereza, ezirikukwata ahari Yesu okuragurira abarema. Eky'okubanza, ijuka ngu omuri **Mako 1:38** Yesu akagira ati, “*Reka tugyende omu ndembo eziri haihi, mbone kubuurira nabwo, ahabw'okuba eki nkyo naizire.*” Hati akagaruka omuri Kaperenaumu—ahu yaabaire naakorera omuri Galilaaya (reeba **Mat 4:12-17**)—kandi “*akaba naabuurira ekigambo*” (**Mako 2:2**).

Ekya kabiri, abanywani ba Yesu bana bakareeta omushajja owabaire aine ekihuumura ahariwe. Yesu akeetegyereza eki. Michael Spencer naagira ati, “Okwikiriza kw'omushajja oshemereirwe tiwe wenka, kureka n'okwikiriza kw'abanywani be nikusiimwa. Obukristaayo bw'amahanga g'oburengyerwa-izooba nibukwata munonga ahari buri omwe kandi nibuzibira ekiteekateeko ‘ky'ekibiina ky'okwikiriza’. Kwonka nintekateeka ngu tikirikubaasika omu bibiira kugamba aha kwikiriza okuri aheeru y'ekibiina ky'okwikiriza ekirikwikiriza tutakakikozire, ekiturinda nk'oku turikwega kwikiriza, ekiturinda nk'oku turikwikiriza n'okwikiriza twaba nitwetomboitwa omu kwikiriza. Endagaano ya Ruhanga n'abantu be, n'endagaano y'ekicweka ekitarikutwarira ahansi okwikiriza kw'omuntu, kureka neeta endagaano ya Ruhanga n'abantu ahagati y'okukoragana kwe n'abantu. Ebi byona nibyoreka enshonga ahabw'enki kiri eky'omugasho munonga buri mukristaayo kuba omwe aha bantu abarikwikiriza.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Forgiver of Sins”)

Ekya kashatu, enshonga nkuru y'omukoro ogu neshangwa omuri **m. 5** ekirikugira ngu, “*Yesu ku yaareebire okwikiriza kwabo, yaagambira omusheija ati, ‘Omwana wangye, ebibi byawe bisaasirwe.’*”

Ahabw'okugira ngu omushaija akaija kukira oburema bwe, hatariho kubanganisa akaba nateekateeka ngu Yesu naija kugamba ekintu nk'eki, “*Mutabani, okwikiriza kwawe kukukizire—okira!*” Omushaija owabaire ashetamye naabaasa kuba yaahwairemu amaani obu Yesu yaamugambira ati, “*Omwana wangye, ebibi byawe bisaasirwe.*” (Nabaasa kuba yaateekateekire ati, “Ekyo nikirungi, kwonka Yesu, nimpurira ngu ninza kukira oburema bwangye.”) Ekyo Yesu akakimanya. Kwonka nawe akaba naamanya ngu ekintu eki turikwenda munonga nikibaasa kuba kitari eki turikwenda munonga. Ekizibu—ky'omushaija ogwo—n'ekyaitu kikaba kitari mbeera ye y'omubiri, kureka n'embeera ye ey'omwoyo. Yesu akaba atarikugira ngu embeera y'omubiri gw'omushaija ekaba etari nkuru. (Byona bihwaire, Yesu naija kumukiza omu mubiri.) Kwonka, buri kimwe ekirikukwata aha magara gaitu omu mubiri ogu, otwariiremu okushemererwa, enjara, oburemeezi, amagara marungi, obworo, obugaiga, hamwe n'amagara, n'ebitono munonga wagyeragyeranisa n'ekyetengo kyaitu ky'okujunwa n'okusaasirwa ebibi byaitu. N'ahabw'ekyo, “ekigyendererwa ky'ekitebyo eki n'okwongyera amaani g'obukama bwa Yesu omu mwanya ogurikuharerukayo kandi ogurikukirayo oburungi omu magara g'abantu – okusaasirwa ebibi. Ekibi nikyo kizibu ky'abantu eky'omutaano, ekizibu ekirikukwata aha Okutandika 1-11 ekirikureeta enteekateeka ya Ruhanga kuruga ahari Ibrahimu kuhika omu Baibuli yona. Obukama bwa Ruhanga n'okutahirira omwanya ogurikwetengwa Sitaane kwonka ogurikuzibirwa amaani g'ekibi. Okujunwa n'obusinguzi bwa Ruhanga aha kibi kandi obusinguzi obu nibweyoreka omu kusaasirwa. Ekyetengo ky'abantu ekikuru n'okwihaho okwetomboita kwaitu omu maisho ga Ruhanga. Ekintu nk'ekyo tikirikubaasika omu maani g'abantu bonka. Titurikubaasa kwesaasira nainga kukora ebirungi ebirikumara kushendashenda Ruhanga kutusaasira. Ruhanga nasaasira ahabw'embabazi n'embabazi, ahabw'omurimo gw'omwana we omu kuza omu mubiri, omushaara hamwe n'okuzooka kwe. Ruhanga hati naabaasa kusaasira abakozi b'ebibi ahabwokuba ekibonerezo kyabo kishashwirwe kandi oburingaaniza bwe buhikiiriziibwe. Endagaano enkuru yona ekashoboorora aha nshonga egi kandi hati Yesu naarangirira okusaasirwa nk'ekiconco kya busha. Egi niyo makuru marungi g'omugasho omu engiri.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Forgiver of Sins”)

Eki nikitwara aha nshonga ey'omurundi gwa kana ey'omugasho omu kihandiiko eki, nk'okugarukwamu kw'abahandiiki: entandikwa y'okuhakanisa kw'abeebembezi b'ediini ahari Yesu hamwe n'obuheereza bwe. Ebi Yesu yaagambiire omushaija owabaire ashazirwe (n'ebiyabaire ari haihi kukora) bikahika aha nshonga y'okumanya ngu *Yesu n'oha*. Yesu ku araabe ari omuntu wenka, abahandiiki bakaba bahikire obu baagambire omuri **m. 7**, “*Ahabw'enki omushaija ogu nagamba atyo? Najumira Ruhanga! Nooha orikubaasa kusaasira ebibi okwiha ahari Ruhanga wenka?*” Bakamanya kurungi ngu kurugirira aha biragiyo, ebitambo n'ebikorwa by'okweteisa nibyo byonka ebirikworeka amatsiko g'okusaasirwa, kwonka okusaasirwa n'ekitiinisa kya Ruhanga wenka. Buzima, Yesu kugambira omushaija (owabaire atakabugainehe) ati “*ebibi byawe bisaasirwe,*” Yesu akaba , omu mazima, arikuhamya nguomushaija ogwe akashisha ahari *Yesu wenyini*.

Ekibi kyona n'ekihagaro ahari Ruhanga, ahabw'okuba ebiragiyo bya Ruhanga nibiruga ahariwe kandi nibyoreka oburingaaniza bwe oburikwera; n'ahabw'ekyo, okushiisha orikuhenda ebiragiyo bye n'okumugwisa kubi. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, okushiisha abandi n'okushiisha Ruhanga ahabwokuba abantu bakahangwa omu kishushani kya Ruhanga (**Kut 1:26-27; 9:6; Yak 3:9-10**); ekibi nikishushana n'okutokooza ekitiinisa n'ekishushani kya Ruhanga, ekirikworeka eki omusiisi arikuteekateeka ahari Ruhanga. Embeera neeshushana n'omuntu ku arikukora ekihagaro ahari ondiiyo muntu; omukozi w'ebihagaro tarikuhenda omuntu wenka, kureka naahenda n'ebiragiyo by'eihanga. N'ahabw'ekyo, gavumenti niyo erikucwera orubanja orikuhenda ebiragiyo, kutari owakozirwe kubi. Yesu ku yaagizire ngu asaasiire ebibi by'omushaija owabaire ashemereire, akaba naahamya ngu niwe Ruhanga owaizire omu nsi nk'omuntu. C. S. Lewis akareeba omugasho gw'ebigambo bya Yesu eby'okusaasira ebibi—ebibi byona: “Twena nitubaasa kwetegyereza oku omuntu arikusaasira ebibi bye. Okateera aha kigyere kyangye nakusaasira, okwiba esente zangye nakusaasira. Kwonka shi tushemereire kukora ki aha musheija, owabaire atarikwibwa kandi atarikunyangarazibwa, owarangiriire ngu akakusaasira ahabw'okunyangaraza abantu n'okwiba esente zaabo? . . . Kwonka eki nikyo Yesu yaakozire. Akagambira abantu ngu enshobi zaabo zikasaasirwa, kandi tarategyereize kwebuuzza aha bantu abandi boona abu enshobi zaabo zaabaire ziteganiise. Aketwaza nk'orikukwatwaho munonga, nk'orikukorwa kubi munonga omu bihagaro byona. Eki nikikora amakuru ku araabe yaabaire ari Ruhanga oine ebiragiyo ebirikuwendekwa kandi oine rukundo erikuhutaazibwa omu bibi byona. Omu kanwa k'omugambirizi weena otari Ruhanga, ebigambo ebi nibyoreka eki ndikubaasa kutwara nk'obushema n'okwetunguura okutarikubaasa kugyeragyeranisibwa n'omuntu weena omu byafaayo.” (Lewis 1996: 55)

Ekyo kataano, oku Yesu yaagarukiremu abahandiiki, nikyoreka ngu ni Ruhanga owaizire omu nsi nk'omuntu. Omuri **m. 8**, Yesu akooreka ngu akaba naamanya ebihama n'ebiteekateeko by'emitima n'ebiteekateeko by'abantu. “Ogu tigwo muringo gw'okushoma emiteekateekyere n'orurimi rw'omubiri, kureka n'okworeka obwengye obu omuntu wa Ruhanga arikubaasa kugira; okumanya ebiteekateeko n'ebigyendererwa by'abantu ebirikiwikiriza Ruhanga kutumanya nk'oku turi n'okutucwera orubanja n'obwesigwa.” (Spencer 2020:

“Reconsider Jesus – The Forgiver of Sins”) Omu **mm. 9-12**, Yesu akaha obuhame oburikworeka ngu akaba aine obushoborozi bw'okusaasira omushaija, reero yaayoreka ngu ni Ruhanga: ⁹ *Ekirikurahuka ni kiiha, okugira ozingazingirwe nti, Ebibi byawe byakusaasirwa; nari okugira nti, Imuka oyekorere engozi yaawe, ogyende?* ¹⁰ *Kwonka mumanye ngu Omwana w'omuntu aine obushoborozi aha nsi okusaasira ebibi, yaahindikira ozingazingirwe yaamugira ati,* ¹¹ *Ninkuragiira nti: Imuka oyekorere engozi yaawe, otaahe.* ¹² *Yaimuka, ahonaaho yaayekorera engozi ye, yaashohora omu maisho gaabo boona; kyabatangaaza boona, baahimbisa Ruhanga nibagira bati, Eki tikikareebwaga!”*

Buri omwe naabaasa kugira ngu *“ebibi byawe bisasirwe.”* Kwonka omuntu naabaasa kumanya ata yaaba ebibi bye byasaasirwa, ahabw'okuba okusaasirwa tikureebwa kandi n'okw'omwoyo? Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Yesu yaayorekire obushoborozi bwe bw'okusaasira (kandi yaayoreka n'oha) obwo arikukora ekintu ekyabaire kitarikubaasika omuntu weena okwihaho Ruhanga kukikora: ahonaaho kandi omu bwijwire okukiza omushaija owabaire aine ekihuumura kurabira omu kigambo kye kyonka. N'aha, hariho bingi ebirikugyenda omu maisho okukira ebirikureebeka. N'obu abantu baraabe batangaire kandi bahimbisa Ruhanga, ku bareebire omushaija akizire, tibarabaasize kumanya enshonga ahabw'enki Yesu wenka niwe yaabaire naabaasa kugamba ebigambo *“ebibi byawe bisasirwe”* hamwe ahabw'enki *“kugira ngu mumanye ngu Omwana w'omuntu aine obushoborozi omu nsi okusaasira ebibi.”* Enshonga n'omusharaba. Ahabw'okuba Yesu akaba naamanya ngu naija kuza aha musharaba kushashurira ebibi by'omushaija owabaire asibire, nikyo kyamubaasize kugira ngu *“ebibi byawe bisasirwe.”* Obugabe bw'okusaasira ebibi, nikimanyisa obushoborozi bw'okukoragana n'ebirikuruga omu bibi. Yesu wenka niwe yaabaire naabaasa kukora ekyo, ahabw'okuba wenka niwe yaayetwaire ebyarugiremu aha musharaba. Ahabw'okugira ngu endwara, oburemeezi, okushemererwa hamwe n'okufa nibiruga omu kibi (reeba, e.g., **Kut 2:17; Ezek 18:20; Rom 5:12-14**), Yesu akaba naayoreka obushoborozi bwe aha kibi n'ebirikurugamu omu nsi, kugira ngu boona bareebe kandi bamanye ngu ahari Yesu, tihariho bukwakurizo aha bushoborozi bwe omumwanya gwonu ogw'amagara. Naabaasa kugamba n'ekibi, oburwaire, okubonabonesibwa emizimu, okwetomboita, okwehakanisa, n'ekintu kyona ekirikutukwata omu buhuuku, n'okutucungura, n'okutuha amagara marungi” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Forgiver of Sins”). Eki nikyorekwa omu **m. 11** obu Yesu yaagambiire omushaija ati, *“Nkugambira nti: Yimuka, otware ekitanda kyawe, ogyende omu ka yaawe.”* Ekigambo “yimuka” n'ekigambo ky'Orugriika *egeirō*, nikyo omuri Mako hamwe n'ekya Endagaano Ensyu n'ekigambo kya buriijo ekirikumanyisa “okuzooka.” Yesu - okuzooka kuruga omu bafu n'okugaruka ahari Ishe, kakahamya ngu Yesu n'oha kandi kyoreka ngu Ishe akaikiriza okwehayo kwa Kristo aha musharaba ahabwaitu. Ahabw'okugira ngu Yesu niwe “bijuma by'okubanza” omu kuzooka, naahamya ngu ku aragaruke, boona abe (otwariiremu n'omushaija owabaire ozingazingirwe) nabo nibajja kuzooka (reeba **1 Kor 15:23**).

Omu muringo ogundi, kugira ngu Yesu asaasire omushaija eki nikimanyisa ngu Yesu naija kufa omu mwanya gw'omushaija ogwo kandi ashashure omuhendo gw'ebibi bye. Gleason Archer naagira ati, “Ruhanga nka Ruhanga tarikubaasa kutusaasira ebibi byaitu, okwihaho ebibi byaitu byaba bishashwirwe omu bwijwire; kitari ekyo, naabaasa kuba yaikiriza kandi arikurinda okuhenda ebiragiro bye ebirikwera.” Nk'omuntu wenka, Ruhanga omuri Kristo niwe yaabaire naabaasa kukora ekirikumara okushemeza ebibi by'abantu; ahabw'okuba omuntu wenka, omuntu owaabuzima, niwe yaabaire naabaasa kujwekyera abantu omu muringo oguhikire. Kwonka omucunguzi weitu nawe akaba aine kuba Ruhanga, ahabw'okuba Ruhanga wenka niwe yaabaire naabaasa kuhayo ekitambo ky'omuhendo gw'ahaiguru, okushashura ekibonerezo ky'omuriro ogutaraara eki ebibi byaitu birikwetenga, kurugiirira aha nshonga nungi y'oburingaaniza bwa Ruhanga.” (Archer 1982: 323)

Anselm owa Canterbury akakigambaho ati, Ahabw'okuba omuntu *tarikubaasa* kushashura eibanja rye ahari Ruhanga, “tihaine ondijjo kureka Ruhanga *orikubaasa* kukikora. Kwonka tihaine ondijjo atari muntu *oshemereire* kukora eki, omuntu ondijjo omunyabwengye tarikubaasa kukikora. N'ahabw'ekyo, nk'oku kirikureebeka, obukama bw'omu iguru ku burikuba nibukorwa abantu, kandi eki tikirikubaasa kukorwa okwihaho okuhikiirira okwagambwaho, okutarikubaasa kukorwa Ruhanga wenka kandi okutarikubaasa kukorwa omuntu wenka, nikyetagisa omuntu wa Ruhanga kukikora. . . . N'ahabw'ekyo, omuntu wa Ruhanga kubaasa kukora eki, nikyetyegesa ngu ekihangirwe nikyo kimwe kibe Ruhanga ohikiriire n'omuntu ohikiriire, okubaasa kukora okushemezibwa oku. . . . N'ahabw'ekyo, ahabw'okugira ngu nikyetyegesa ngu Ruhanga n'omuntu bakuume obuhikiirire bw'obuhangwa bwabo, nikyetagisa ngu obuhangwa bwabo bwombi bukwatanisibwe omu muntu omwe, nk'omubiri n'amagara g'omuntu biri hamwe omuri buri muntu; ahabw'okuba kitari ekyo, tikirikubaasika omuntu omwe kuba Ruhanga n'omuntu omwe.” (Anselm 1903: II:6-7) Yesu Kristo wenka niwe arikuhikiirira ebirikwetengyesa.⁶

⁶ Kristo nk'omuntu omu bwijwire kandi nk'omwana wa Ruhanga ashoboroirwe omu bwijwire ahaiguru omuri Menn 2020, ekicweka **2. VI. Eby'okugarukamu aha nteekateeka y'obusiraamu ahari Yesu: Yesu “n'omwana wa Ruhanga”**.

Okukwatanisa kwa Ruhanga n'omuntu omuri Kristo nikwo kwonka okwabaasiise Ruhanga kubonabona n'okugumisiriza okubonabonesibwa kw'omushaara. Yesu akabaho amagara agu tushemereire kutuura nk'omuntu: akahurikiza Ruhanga Tataitwe omuri buri kimwe; “*akakyeberwa omuri byona nkaitwe, kwonka tarakozire kibi*” (**Heb 4:15**). Ekyo kikamuhwera kuba omujwekyerwa waitu, okutwarira ebibi byaitu ahari we, n'okushashura ekiheneso ekyabaire kitarikubaasa kushashurwa (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tim 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). As Timothy Keller nagira, “Ruhanga tarareesire busaasi aha muntu ondijio, kureka aha musharaba, akeemera obusaasi, obutabanguko n'obubi bw'ensi omuri we. N'ahabw'ekyo, Ruhanga wa Baiburi tarikushushana na ruhanga w'obuhangwa owaabaire naashaba eshagama yaitu kugira ngu ekiniga kye kicure. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, ogu ni Ruhanga owaahindikire omuntu kandi yaahayo eshagama ye kuhikiiriza oburingaaniza n'okukunda kw'embabazi kugira ngu abaase kucwekyereza ebibi byona atarikutucwekyereza. . . . Ahabw'enki Yesu *yabaire* aine kufa kubaasa kutusaasira? Hakaba hariho eibanja ry'okushashura—Ruhanga wenka niwe yaashashwire. Hakaba hariho ekibonerezo ekyabaire kishemereire kwekererwa—Ruhanga wenyini akakyekorera. . . . Aha musharaba, oburinganiza n'embabazi tibirikufeerwa—byombi nibibaho omurundi gumwe. Okufa kwa Yesu kukaba nikwetengwa, Ruhanga ku araabe naija kutwara oburingaaniza nk'ekintu kikuru kandi atukunde.” (Keller 2008: 192-93, 197) John Stott nafunza ati, “Omusingye gw'ekibi n'omuntu okwehindura Ruhanga, kwonka omusingye gw'okujunwa ni Ruhanga okwehindura omuntu. Omuntu navesimba ahari Ruhanga kandi akeeta ahu Ruhanga ashemereire kuba; Ruhanga akeehayo ahabw'omuntu kandi akeeta ahu omuntu ashemereire kuba. Omuntu nayetenga obugabe oburikuruga ahari Ruhanga wenka; kandi Ruhanga nayikiriza ebibonerezo ebirikuruga ahari omuntu wenka.” (Stott 1986: 160)

Eky'ahamuheru, omuri **m. 10**, ebigambo bya Yesu, “*Kwonka kugira ngu mumanye ngu Omwana w'omuntu aine obushoborozi omu nsi bw'okusaasira ebibi,*” n'eky'omugasho munonga kukira abantu baingi omu bunaku obwo na hati. Yesu nayetwa “*Omwana w'omuntu*” emirundi nka 80 omu bitabo by'engiri; nkyo arikukira kwegambaho. Ebigambo “*Omwana w'omuntu*” nibyoreka ebiri omu **Dan 7:13-14** (“*Bwanyima naareeba omuri okwo kworekwa nyekiro, kandi Reeba, Orikushusha omwana w'omuntu Yaija n'ebicu by'omu iguru, Yaahika Ogwo mukuru owa iranaira, Yaamurikwa omu maisho ge; 14 Yaaheebwa obutegyeki, ekitiinisa n'obukama, Ngu abantu b'amahanga goona, n'enganda zoona z'endimi ezitari zimwe, Bagume bamuheereze; Ogutegyeki bwe n'obutegyeki bw'ebiro byona obutarihwaho, Kandi n'obukama bwe n'obukama oburarimarwaho.*”). Omuri **Kush 1:13-14** Yohaana akatunga kworekwa kuruga ahari Yesu, orikushoboorwaho “*nk'orikushushana n'omwana w'omuntu . . . [omutwe gwe n'eishokye rye bikaba nibyera nk'ebyo by'entaama, nibyerera kimwe nk'orubaare.*” Ebishushani ebyo bikaruga omu kworekwa kwa Danieli omuri **Dan 7:9, 13**. Kwonka, omu kworekwa kwa Danieli (**Dan 7:9**) akaba ari “*Omukuru owa iranaira*” ou “*Ebijwaro bye bikaba nibyera nk'orubaare, Kandi eishokye rye niryerera kimwe nk'ebyo by'entaama.*” Kurugirira aha nshonga egi, “*Omwana w'omuntu ni Ruhanga, aine obwengye n'oburungi obutarihwaho.*” (Johnson 2001: 59) N'ahabw'ekyo, Yesu ku yaabaire naakoresa ekigambo “*Omwana w'Omuntu*” akaba naagamba ngu we ni Ruhanga owaizire omu nsi nk'omuntu.

Nambwenu, Yesu kukoresa ekigambo “*Omwana w'omuntu*” okwekoreka, nikireetaho amakuru masya omu kigambo ekyo, kandi nkyoreka oburemeezi bwingi oburikukwata ahari Yesu hamwe na Ruhanga, okukira abantu baingi ab'obwire obwo n'ab'obwahati. “*Kurugirira ahari Danieli 7:9-22 Omwana w'omuntu akaba ari omuntu ow'omu iguru owaabaire naija kwejumba omu kucwa orubanja ahaizooba ery'aha muheru; kwonka, Yesu akareetaho enshonga nsya omu mutwe obwo arikugira ngu Omwana w'omuntu nawe ashemereire kubonabona. N'ahabw'ekyo, Yesu akakwatanisa omwana w'omuntu n'omuheereza orikubonabona (Isa. 52:13-53:12 [reeba **Mat 17:12; 20:25-28; Mako 10:42-45; Luka 22:25-27; Yoh 3:14**]).*” (Schreiner 1989: 818) “*Okufa n'okukuzibwa kw'omukozi wa Mukama, niyo muringo ogu Ruhanga arikworekamu ekitiinisa kye n'okworeka ensi obwaruhanga bwe. . . . Omuheereza, omu kufukiiriza hamwe n'okukuzibwa kwe, n'ahabw'ekyo, ti muntu wenka otarikushushana na Ruhanga, kureka, omu kufukiiriza hamwe n'okukuzibwa kwe, n'ekya Ruhanga ow'omutaano*” (Bauckham 1998: 49, 51). N'ahabw'ekyo, ekigambo “*Omwana w'omuntu*” nikyoreka (hamwe n'ebindi bingi ebi Yesu yaagambire hamwe n'ebikorwa bye) omutindo gw'amazima ogwa Ruhanga. Nk'oku Richard Buckham arikukigamba, “*Yesu nayoreka oburugo bwa Ruhanga—Ruhanga n'oha omu mazima—omu kucurezibwa hamwe n'okukuzibwa, hamwe n'okukwatanisa kw'ebyo byombi. Ruhanga ayorekirwe omuri Yesu, amagara gye hamwe n'omusharaba gwe, nk'oku kyabaire kiri omu kuhimbisibwa kwe, omu muringo ogurikugyenda omu maisho kandi ogurikuhikaana n'endagaano enkuru hamwe n'okwetegyereza kw'Abayudaaya ahari Ruhanga, kwonka n'omuringo musya kandi ogurikutangaaza.*” (Ibid.: viii)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Nootekateeka ngu ekibiina ky'okwikiriza kishemereire kukora ki omu magara g'abakristaayo?

- Ekibiina ky'okwikiriza kikwatsire gata aha magara gaawe?

2. Yesu naamanya ebiteekateeko byaitu byona (**m. 8**). Eki nikikureetera entaaniso ki?
3. Ekyabaireho n'omushaija owabaire asibire, nikyoreka kita ngu Yesu ni Ruhanga?
4. Ahabw'enki Yesu wenka aine obushoborozi bw'okusaasira ebibi?
5. Yesu akooreka ata amazima agarikukwata ahari Ruhanga?
6. Ekigambo “Omwana w'omuntu” nikimanyisa ki kandi nikimanyisa ki?

2:13-17: ¹³ *Yaagaruka yaagyenda aha rubaju rw'enyanya; omutwe gw'abantu gwamuteeraniraho, yaabegeyesa.* ¹⁴ *Bwanyima yaagumizamu, yaareeba Leevi mwene Alifaayo, ashutami omu ihoorezo, yaamugira ati, Nkutatira! Yaimuka, yaamukuratira.* ¹⁵ *Kandi Yesu ku yaabaire ashutami omwa Leevi naarya, abahooza baingi n'abasiisi baashutama hamwe nawe n'abeegi be; ahakuba abaabaire bamukuratiire bakaba bari baingi.* ¹⁶ *Abahandiiki b'Abafarisaayo, ku baareebire naarya n'abahooza n'abasiisi, baabuza abeegi be bati, Ahabw'enki naarya kandi naanywa n'abahooza n'abasiisi?* ¹⁷ *Yesu ku yaabihuriire, yaabagarukamu ati, Abahuriire tibeetenga mufumu, kureka abarwaire; tindaizire kweta bahikiriire, kureka abasiisi.”*

mm. 13-17—Okwetwa kwa Levi

Ekishushani eki nikigaruka kitandika n'okwegyesa kwa Yesu (reeba na **Mako 1:14, 38; 2:2**). Naabaasa kuba yaabaire naayegyesa ari omu bwato haihi n'enyanya nk'oku kirikworekwa omuri Mako **Mako 4:1** nainga yaabaire naayegyesa arikugyenda (**Mako 2:14**; reeba **Luka 24:13-15, 25-28**). **Omushororongo 13** nigworeka ngu, n'obu abeebembezi b'ediini baabaire batandikire kurwanisa Yesu, abantu bakaba bakiriyi nibaija ahariwe. **Emishororongo 14-17** nizigamba munonga aha kwetwa kwa Levi, omushororongo, kuba omwe aha beegi ba Yesu.⁷ Nk'oku kyabaire kiri omu kutambirwa kw'omushaija owabaire azingami omuri **mm. 1-12**, ekicweka eki n'eky'omugasho kandi nikyoreka bingi ebirikukwata aha bintu bina ebikuru: omuringo gwa Yesu, obukama, hamwe n'engiri; ekyetengo kyaitu ky'embabazi za Ruhanga n'okusaasirwa; omuringo gw'amaani ogw'okuzaarwa omurundi ogundi (nk'oku Levi yaagambire); hamwe n'omuringo gw' Ahabw'okugira ngu hariho engyenderwaho erikugyenda omu maisho, egi niyo nshonga ei turikuza kugambaho omu kicweka eki.

1. Omuringo gwa Yesu, obukama hamwe n'engiri

Kwonka obu **mm. 1-12** nizigamba butunu ahakikuru ekirikukwata ahari Yesu, **mm. 14-17** nizitugambira aha murungo gw'engiri, obukama, emitwarize ya Yesu hamwe n'omukago gwe n'abantu. Nk'oku Michael Spencer arikukigamba, “Obukristaayo ku burikuba buhikire omu kwikiriza ngu Yesu niwe Ruhanga ow'ebiro n'ebiro, Omuhangi, obwo oku Yesu yaabaire naatwariza abantu nikyo kicweka kikuru munonga omu butumwa bw'engiri. Ahabwenki? Ahabw'okuba eki nikyoreka oku Ruhanga arikwehurira ahariinye! N'ekintu ky'omutaano munonga eki engiri erikubaasa kugambira buri omwe omuriitwe.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – Calling the Tax Collector”)

Okwetwa kwa Yesu kwa Levi n'okw'omugasho munonga ahabw'okuba omu “kyasha ky'okubanza omuri Palestine, ab'emishoro bakaba nibanyoorwa munonga. Eki kikabaho ahabw'eshonga nyingi: Abarooma bakaguza obushoborozi bw'okushorooza emishoro ahari ogwo owaagurize munonga. Orikushorooza esente ku yaabaire ashashurira Abarooma omuhendo gwe, ebindi byona akabiika. Ahabw'enshonga egi, abarikushorooza emishoro bakaba bamanywa nk'abatarikwesigwa kandi obumwe bakashorooza emirundi ebiri (nari n'okukiraho) ahari ekyo ekyabaire kibariirwe. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, abarikushorooza emishoro bakareebwa nk'abarikukorengana n'amahe agabaire gaine obushoborozi. Omuyudaaya owa buriijo naabaasa kuba yaabaire atari muheekyera, kwonka akaba naakunda eihanga rye kandi yaashanga kyanguhi okwanga omuntu owaahindwire abantu be omugongo, okukorera Abarooma. Okukwatanisa n'Abarooma, kikaba nikimanyisa ngu omushoro gw'omushoro gukaba gutashemeire, kandi gukaba nigubarwa n'abantu “abatarikwikiriza” abaabaire babingirwe omu bantu. N'ahabw'ekyo, tikirikutangaza ngu guruupu egi ekaba neekwatanisa n'abashambani hamwe n'abakozi b'ebibi. Abantu baabo bakaba bari abanyadiini n'abanyamahanga bonka.” (Spencer 2020:

⁷ Levi nikyo kimwe na Matayo (reeba **Mat 9:9; 10:3; Mako 3:18; Luka 5:27-28; 6:15; Byak 11:13**). Walter Wessel nagira, “Levi niryo ryabaire eiziina rye kandi Matayo (ekiconco kya Ruhanga) niryo iziina rye ry'entumwa” (Wessel 1984: 634).

“Reconsider Jesus – Calling the Tax Collector”)

Ekyahandiikirwe eki nikyoreka ngu Yesu “tarikushoroora.” Embabazi za Ruhanga tizirikukoma aha bagabe, ab'amaani, abagaiga, nainga abashomire (n'obu bamwe ahari abo, nka Nikodemu na Yozefu owa Arimataya, bakatunga ekisa ekyo). Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, embabazi za Ruhanga nizihika aha bantu b'emiringo yoono, hatariho kushoroora: abashaija n'abakazi; abato n'abakuru; abooro n'abagaiga; abooro n'abanyamaani; abatashomire n'abashomire; abarwaire n'abarungi; ababi n'abarikureebeka gye; abatarikukundwa hamwe n'abarikukukundwa; nangwa “n'abashoroora n'abasiisi” (**mm. 16-17**). Oku Yesu “atarikushoroora abantu” nikyorekwa omu muringo “*akashutama aha meeza omu nju ye [ya Levi]*” (**m. 15**). Ekyo n'eky'omugasho munonga omu miringo ebiri:

- Eky'okubanza, “Okugabana eby'okurya nikyo kyabaire kiri akamanyiso akarikukirayo akarikworeka okutangirirwa n'okwikirizibwa. Kikaba kiri okwetwa omukukwatanisa n'omukago, okukira okugabana eby'okurya. Abeegi baingi ab'obwahati abarikugarukamu kushoborora Yesu, nibaikiriza ngu ekikorwa eki, ahari Yesu, kikaba kiri ekirikukira aha kintu ky'okureeberaho ahariwe; nibaikiriza ngu kikaba kiri ekikorwa ky'ekigyendererwa, ekyakorwa omu bantu boona, okuranga obutumwa oburikukwata aha Bukama bwa Ruhanga hamwe na Ruhanga w'Obukama.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – Calling the Tax Collector”) Yesu akaba atarikumara kuhisya embabazi z'omunda aha abashoroora n'abakozi b'ebibi kwonka akaguma ari hare nabo. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, akaba naayoreka obunywani obwabuzima, enkoragana nungi, hamwe n'okwikiriza abantu abaabaire nibangwa abantu abarikuheebwa “ekitiinisa” omu bantu.⁸

Eki nikitugambira bingi ebirikukwata aha bukama n'engiri. N'eishomo eri twena twine kwegu. Petero akaba aine kwegu eishomo eryo omu **Abagalatia 2. Gal 2:11-14** nihagira, “¹¹ *Kwonka Keefa ku yaahikire Antiokia, naamuhakanisiza kimwe nitureebana, ahakuba akaba ashobize butunu.* ¹² *Ahabw'okuba abaatumirwe Yakobo batakaizire, akaba naarya n'Abanyamahanga; kwonka ku baizire, yaayahinya, yaabeecwaho ahabw'okutiina abashazirwe.* ¹³ *Kandi n'Abayudaaya abandi baamotooreza, baakwatanisa nawe omu buryarya, nangwa na Barunaba nawe yaatwarwa obwo buryarya bwabo.* ¹⁴ *Kwonka ku naareebire bataakuratira mazima g'engiri, naagambira Petero omu maisho ga boona nti: Iwe ku oraabe nootwaza nk'Abanyamahanga, etari mitwarize y'ekiyaaya, haza ori Omuyudaaya, ahabw'enki noogyema Abanyamahanga kutwaza nk'Abayudaaya?’*” Ebyahandiikirwe ebi nibitworeka ngu engiri neekwata ahari buri kicweka ky'amagara gaitu, otwariiremu n'abo abu turikurya nabo. Paulo akareeba ngu, oihireho ebigyendererwa byabo, ebikorwa n'ebyarugire omu bi Petero n'abandi baabaire nibakora, bikaba biri aha mutima gw'engiri.

Omu **Byak 10** Petero akoorekwa ngu Ruhanga tarikushoroora ahagati y'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga. Akakiheera obujurizi omu **Byak 11** ahabw'Abayudaaya abaabaire bamuhakaniise okurya n'abanyamahanga abatahikire. Obu Petero yabugana Paulo omuri Yerusaalemu, akaikirizana n'enyikiriza ya Paulo (**Gal 2:1-10**). Kwonka hati, Petero akaba ayehakana engiri ei yaabaire yabuuriire, ahabw'omuringo ogu yaabaire naatwaramu amagara gye. Ebikorwa bya Peter eby'aheeru, ebitaine mugasho, tibirikuhikaana n'ebiteekateeko bye eby'omunda. N'ahabw'ekyo, Paulo akamweta “omuryarya.” Ahabw'okugira ngu egi ekaba etari nshonga y'ekihama ahagati ya Petero n'abanyamahanga abamwe, kureka ekanisa yoono ekaba neeteganisibwa, kandi enshonga y'engiri ekaba neeteganisibwa, Paulo taragyire ahari Petero omu kihama (nk'oku kirikworekwa omuri **Mat 18:15-16**) kureka akamuhakanisa *omu bantu boona* (reeba **Efe 5:11; 1 Tim 5:20**). Petero akaba naakora omu muringo gw'okushoroora omu nganda, ekirikuhikaana n'engiri. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Paulo atatahirire Petero arikugira ngu Peter akaba naakora omu muringo gw'okushoroora omu nganda, orw'obwanga, nari orw'obusaasi, nobu araabe yaabaire naakora omu miringo egyo yoono. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, okutahirira kwa Paulo kukahika aha mutima gw'enshonga, okurikworeka, ngu Petero akaba “*atarikugamba amazima g'engiri*” (**m. 14**). NIV neevunuura eki “*nk'ekirikuhikaana n'amazima g'engiri.*” Petero akeehakana engiri arikwihaho abanyamahanga okwetabamu omu bwijwire n'oburingaaniza omu magara g'ekana. Akaba naahakanisa abanyamahanga okwikirizibwa *omu magara gye* (i.e., abo abu yaariire nabo) ahabw'okuba bakaba bari

⁸ Eki n'eky'omugasho munonga kukira oku turikumanya. Obu “abashoroora n'abasiisi” abu Yesu yaariire nabo omu **mm. 15-16** bakaba bateine nyikiriza omu bwire obu baabugana Yesu, Yesu okurya n'abantu, nikirenga aha “abashoroora n'abasiisi.” Omuri **Kush 3:20**, nk'ekyokureebera ho, Yesu naagira ati, “*Reeba, nyemereire aha rwigi, ninteera. Omuntu weena ku arahurire eiraka ryangye, yaigura orwigi, ninyija kutaaha owawe, ndye nawe, nawe arye naanye.*” Tushemereire kwijuka ngu Yesu akagamba ebigambo ebi arikugamba n'ekana y'omuri Lawodikeya. Omu muringo ogundi, eki arikugamba n'okugira ngu nobu haakuba hariho abantu abarikuguma nibaza omu kanisa, abarikuguma nibaheereza, kandi abarikureebeka nk'abakristaayo, kwonka *tibari* bakristaayo, *tibarazairwe* busya, *tibarajunirwe* *tibarikukwatanisa* na Yesu, omurukundo na Yesu we wenyini. Nituzo kugamba ahari eki ahansi aha bikwatireine na “mukuru we” n'enfumu ya Yesu omuri **Luka 15**.

abanyamahanga. N'obu araabe yaabaire naamanya gye, Petero akaba naabuurira engiri “y'Abayudaaya bonka.” Eki n'okugaruraho munonga omurimo gw'okucungura kandi nikishushana n'okwihaho endagaano ensya n'okugaruraho Endagaano Enkuru.

Mako 2:14-17 na **Gal 2:11-14** ninkuru munonga aha kanisa obwahati. Enshonga ahabwaitu neebaasa kuba etari abo abu turikurya nabo. Enshonga z'omuringo nigwo gumwe nizikorwaho omurundi gwona, ekanisa, nainga abakurisitaayo, barikwanga abantu okuba memba, obwebembezi, obumwe, nainga oburingaaniza, ahabw'enganda, enganda, ebyentaasya, nainga enshonga ezindi nk'ezo. Eki kikaba ekizibu ky'amaani kitari omuri Galatiya yonka, kureka n'omu kanisa eya ira omuri Yerusaalemu (reeba **Byak 6:1; Yak 2:1-13**); nikigumizamu kuba ekizibu ky'amaani aha kanisa omunsi yoona obwahati. Eki nikyeyoreka omu butabanguko obu amadiini agamwe gaine n'amadiini agandi. Hatariho kubanganisa, twena nituteekateeka ngu eby'ediini byaitu nibyo bihikire kandi abo abatarikwikirizana naitwe tiboneire. N'obu twakuba turi abahikiriire omu nyegyesa yaitu, nitubaasa kuba abahikiriire omu muringo nigwo gumwe nk'oku Petero yaabaire ari ohikiriire: enzikiriza ye ey'omunda ey'okukwatanisa kw'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga omuri Kristo ekaba ehikire, kwonka obu yaabaire atarikhindura enzikiriza ye ey'omunda omu bikorwa ebirikwetengwa kureeba ngu abanyamahanga batwarwa nk'abarikwingana, Petero akaba ari omuryarya “*otarikwetegyereza amazima g'engiri.*” Akaba ahindwire eby'obuhangwa n'emigyenzo ye y'Abayudaaya ekishushani. Eki n'ekintu ky'amaani. Engiri n'*amazima*, Engiri n'*amazima*, kandi amazima nigakora aha mitwarize yaitu hamwe n'ebi turikwikiriza. Amakanisa (n'abantu buntu) ku garekye kwecondooza kurungi kandi gahindure emicwe yaabo, okucwera orubanja kwa Ruhanga ahaizooba ry'okucwera orubanja, nikibaasa kuba kitari ky'okwikiriza nainga amakanisa g'amazima, kureka n'abashomankuzi n'abarikurama ebishushani.

- Ekya kabiri, nk'oku Yesu yaasaasiire omushaija ozingami omu **mm. 1-12** akashoboorora aha nshonga ngu Yesu niwe yaabaire naija kwetikka ebibi by'omushaija aha musharaba, n'ahabw'ekyo embaga ei Yesu yaabaire aine na Levi hamwe na banywani be, ekashoboorora aha “mbaga ya masiya” hamwe “n'embaga y'okugaitwa kw'omwana gw'entaama” omu **Kush 19:6-9**. Eki kikaba kyagambirwe omu kitabo kya **Isa 25:6** (“*MUKAMA ow'amahe aryateekyera amahanga goona obugyenye bw'eby'ebishaju ahari oru rushozi, na viinyo y'omurera, eby'ebishaju ebirimu omushokooro, na viinyo y'omurera egyegeyinwe gye*”). Ekijaguzo n'ekya “abantu boona” hatariho kushoorora. Eki nakyo nikyorekwa omu Okushuuruurwa, ekirikugira ngu “*n'eshagama yaawe okagurira Ruhanga abantu kuruga omu nganda zoono, n'endimi zoono, n'abantu boona, n'amahanga goona, okabahindura obukama n'abanyamurwa ba Ruhanga waitu, kandi nibaija kutegyeka ensi*” (**Kush 5:9-10**; reeba na **7:9**). Kwonka, omuri **Mat 8:11-12** esu akaha okurabura okurikwetegyerezibwa omu bigambo ebi yaagambiire abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo omuri **Mako 2:17**. Omuri Matayo Yesu akagira ati, “*Nimbagambira nti: baingi nibaija kuruga burugwa izooba n'oburengyerwaizooba, bashutame hamwe na Ibrahimu, Isaaka na Yakobo omu bukama bw'omu iguru, kwonka abaana b'obukama nibaija kubingwa aheeru omu mwirima. Omu mwanya ogwo nihaija kubaho okurira n'okushekyerera amaino.*” (Reeba na **Mat 21:28-32; 22:1-14; Luka 13:22-30; 14:7-24**) Omu muringo ogundi, n'obu embabazi za Ruhanga zirikuhika aha bantu b'emiringo yoona, abo bonka abarikukwatanisa na Yesu kurabira omu kwikiriza nibo baraije kubaho aha “kiihuro kya masiya” hamwe “n'omukoro gw'okushwera kw'omwana gw'entaama.” Abo abarikwanga Kristo nibaija kuba omu mwanya ahu nihaija kubaho “*okurira n'okutsya amaino.*”

2. Nitwetenga embabazi n'okusaasirwa kwa Ruhanga

Ebi Yesu yaagambiire abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo omu **m. 17** (“*Abaine amagara marungi tibarikwetenga mushaho, kureka abarwaire. Tinkaizire kweta abahikiriire, kureka abasiisi*”) nikyoreka enshonga endiijo enkuru y'engiri n'obukama. N'obu **mm. 1-12** zikooreka oku Yesu ari, kandi ngu niwe wenka aine obushoboorozi n'obushoborozi bw'okusaasira abantu, **m. 17** nikyoreka ngu *nitwetenga* okusaasirwa kwe. Ruhanga n'orikwera, omuringaniza, ohikiriire, kandi murungi (**Kut 18:25; Kur 34:6-7; Lev 11:44; Yob 34:10-12; Zab 5:4; 136:1; 145:17; Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18; Yak 1:13**). Ahabw'okuba Ruhanga wenka n'orikwera kandi ohikiriire, ekyo nkyo arikwenda ngu tukorekye (**Mat 5:48**). Entaaniso ya Yesu ahagati “y'abahuriire” hamwe na “abarwaire,,” abo “abahikiriire” kandi hamwe “n'abasiisi” neeyoreka ngu *twena* turi “abasiisi”; itwe turi *twena* “abasiisi.”⁹

⁹ Omu kutaanisa kwe ahagati “abahuriire” hamwe na “abarwaire,,” na “abahikiriire” kandi hamwe na “abasiisi,” Yesu akaba *atarikumanyisa* ngu Abafarisaayo bakaba bari “abahuriire!” kandi “bahikiriire” kandi tibarikwetenga okujunwa oku arikureeta. Ekyo nkyerekwa kurungi omu nkoragana ye nabo omu Endagaano Ensyayo yoona. Nk'eky'okureeberaho, omuri Yohaana **Yohaana 8** esu akagira ngu bakaba bari abahuuku b'ekibi (**Yoh 8:34**), batari baana ba Ibrahim (**Yoh 8:39**), kandi bakaba bari abaana ba sitaane (**Yoh 8:44**).

N'obu abantu b'okubanza (Adamu na Haawa) baraabe baahangirwe bateine kibi, bakacwamu kukuratira Sitaane, bakagomera Ruhanga, n'ahabw'ekyo baahinduka abakozi b'ebibi (**Kut 3:1-19**). N'ekyarugiremu, buri muntu kuruga ahari Adamu na Haawa, azairwe omu mbeera y'obushomankuzi erikwetwa ekibi ekirimu; ekibi eki ekirimu “n'ebiragiro” nainga amaani agarikukorera omunda ya buri muntu (e.g., **Kut 6:5; Ps 51:5; Yer 17:9; Rom 3:9-18, 23; 7:5, 8-11, 14-24; Gal 3:21-22; 5:17; Heb 3:12-13**). Nikireetera abantu boona okukora ebibi omu magara gaabo (**Kut 8:21; Ps 51:5; 143:1-2; Yer 17:9; Mako 7:20-23; Rom 3:9-18, 23; 5:12-14; 7:14-24**). Nk'oku Paulo arikureeba omu **Rom 3:10-12**, “*Tihariho ohikiriire, tihaine n'omwe; tihariho orikwetegyereza; tihariho orikuronda Ruhanga. Boona bahindikire bagwa omu kabi, tihariho n'omwe orikukora gye, n'obu yaakuba omwe.*” “Endwara” ey'ekibi kyaitu, tiburwaire bukuye oburikubaasa kuhwaho ahabwabwo; n'obw'okufa (reeba **Efe 2:1**, “*Kandi naimwe akabahindura abahuriire, obu mwabaire mufeeire omu bibi n'omu by'okushiisha byanyu*” na **Rom 6:23**, “*omushaara gw'ekibi n'okufa*”; reeba nabwo **Kut 2:17; Ezek 18:4, 20; Rom 5:12**).

Omu bwiire bukuye, oburemeezi bwaitu buri omunda yaitu, omu mitima yaitu (i.e., oburugo bw'amagara gaitu), kandi titurikubaasa kuhindura emitima yaitu ahabwaitu (**Mat 15:16-20; Mako 7:14-23**). Ekizibu ky'abantu n'okugira ngu titurikubaasa kuhika aha mutindo gwa Ruhanga ogw'obujunaanizibwa n'okuhikiirira ahabwaitu, ahabw'okuba “omuntu ku arikuba akozire ekibi, tikirikubaasika kuba ohikiriire” (Sproul 2002: 94). Buzima, n'ebikorwa byaitu birungi biine ebibi. Ku turaabe nitukora ebikorwa birungi, n'obu haakuba haine eki turikukora kwenda kusiimwa Ruhanga nainga okwetantara okubonabonesibwa kwa Ruhanga hamwe n'omuriro ogutaraara, ekyo kyonka nikituma ebikorwa byaitu birungi *bitari* “birungi,” ahabw'okuba ekigyendererwa kyaitu n'eky'okweyendeza n'okweyendeza, ekyonka n'ekibi. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, ebikorwa birungi tibirikubaasa kuhindura emicwe mibi n'emitwarize mibi y'omutima. N'ahabw'ekyo, ebikorwa birungi tibirikuhindura abantu abashomankuzi, abakozi b'ebibi, omu bantu abahikiriire, abateine kibi; aha musingye gwabo, nibaguma bari abakozi b'ebibi. Ahabw'okugira ngu tihariho ekyetengo kyona, okwetenga, emikoro, okwehayo, nainga ebikorwa ebindi ebirikubaasa kuhindura oburemeezi bw'obushomankuzi bwaitu obw'omunda hamwe n'ebibi by'emitima yaitu, tihariho emikoro, okwehayo, “ebikorwa birungi,” nainga bikorwa ebindi *ebirikubaasa* “kutandikaho oburingaaniza bwaitu” nainga “kukorera” omuhanda gwaitu gw'okuza omu iguru, okujunwa, nainga okwikirizibwa Ruhanga (**Gal 2:16**).

Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Yesu ashemereire kubanza “kutweta” (**m. 17**); titurikubaasa kutunga entuura nungi na Ruhanga, reero twetaahire omu bukama ahabwaitu. Engiri n'amakuru marungi agarikugira ngu, omuri Kristo, Ruhanga atukoreire ebi tutabaasize kwekorera. Ahabw'okugira ngu Yesu akabaho nk'oku tushemereire kutuura, kandi “*owaayohiibwe omu miringo yoona nkaitwe, kwonka We atashiishe*” (**Heb 4:15** we wenka niwe yaabaire aine ebirikwetengyesa kuba omujwekyerwa waitu, okwetwarira ebibi byaitu, n'okushashura ekiheneso ekyabaire kitarikubaasika (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tim 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). Yesu okuzooka kuruga omu bafu n'okugaruka ahari Ishe, nikyoreka ngu Ishe akaikiriza okwehayo kwa Kristo aha musharaba ahabwaitu. N'ahabw'ekyo, okujunwa ni—kandi nikubaasa—*kuheebwa* Ruhanga aha bantu nka *eiconco* kya *embabazi*. Okujunwa ni—kandi kwonka—*nikwakiirwa* aha bantu kurabira omu *kwikiriza* omuri Kristo. Nk'oku **Efe 2:8-9** erikugira, “*Mumanye ngu embabazi ze nizo zaabajunire ahabw'okwikiriza; ti habw'okukora kwanyu, kureka n'ekiconco kya Ruhanga, 9 ekitararugire mu mibimo, ngu hatagira omuntu weena owaayehimbisa.*” Okujunwa nikimanyisa okweteisa ebibi byaitu, okwikiriza kurabira omu kwikiriza ebi Kristo atukoreire, n'okugaruka ahari Kristo nk'omukama w'amagara gaitu (**Mat 11:28; Mako 1:14-15; Yoh 1:12; 3:16; 17:3; Byak 26:20; 1 Yoh 1:8-9**). Omuri Kristo, turi ab'obusingye kuruga omu kiheneso ky'ekibi nk'okushashura omuhendo gw'ebibi byaitu (**Rom 6:3-7; Gal 2:20**). N'amazima, ku turikuhindikira ahari Kristo omu kwikiriza, tarikutwarira ebibi byaitu ahari we wenka kandi akashashura omuhendo gw'ebibi byaitu ogwabaire gushemereire kushashurwa, kureka naatuhereza oburingaaniza bwe, kugira ngu tugume tuhamiire omu maisho ga Ruhanga (**Isa 53:5-6, 10-11; Rom 10:4; 2 Kor 5:21; Heb 2:17-18; 1 Pet 2:4; 3:18**).

3. Omuringo gw'amaani ogw'okuzaarwa omurundi ogundi

Omushororongo 14 nihagira, “*Bwanyima yaagumizamu, yaareeba Leevi mwene Alifaayo, ashutami omu ihoorezo, yaamugira ati, Nkuratira! Yaimuka, yaamukuratira.*” Yetegyereze ngu Yesu niwe yaasherura Levi yamweta; Levi akaba atarikusherura Yesu. Eki n'eky'okureeberaho ky'omuringo gw'okujunwa: Ruhanga niwe arikwebembera—ashemereire kubanza agarura busya emitima yaitu, reero tukagarukamu turikukoresa okwikiriza n'okworobera. Timothy Keller naagira ati, “Ediini [i.e., ediini yoona okwihaho ey'abakristaayo] neekora aha musingye ‘Ninyoroba—n'ahabw'ekyo ninkirizibwa Ruhanga.’ Kwonka engyenderwaho y'engiri neegira ngu ‘Nkwikirizibwa Ruhanga kurabira omu bi Kristo akozire—n'ahabw'ekyo ninkworobera.’” (Keller 2008: 179-80)

Okwetwa kwa Levi nikworeka, obundi kurungi okukira ebindi, oburugo bw'amaani bw'eki okuzaarwa

omurundi ogundi nikimanyisa. Hariho enshonga ibiri ahabw'ekyo. Walter Wessel naashoboorora ati, “Hakaba hariho bingi ebyabaire biri omu kabi ahari Levi okwikiriza oburemeezi bwa Yesu.” Abashohi bakaba nibabaasa kugaruka omu by'obushohi (nk'oku bamwe aha beegi baakozire Yesu ku yaaherize kubambwa [reeba **Yoh 21:3**]), kwonka ahari Levi kikaba kitarikubaasika kugaruka omu mirimo ye. Emirimo y'okushorooza emishoro ekaba neeyetengwa munonga nk'omuringo murungi gw'okutunga obugaiga ahonaaho.” (Wessel 1984: 634) Okwongyera ahari ekyo, nk'oku kyagambirweho ahaiguru, abarikushorooza emishoro bakaba nibanyoorwa kandi, omu muringo gw'omugasho, Abayudaaya abandi bakaba nibatwara nk'abarikuryarya Israeli. Levi ku yaakuratiire Yesu, akaba naaza kureka banywani be omu gavumenti hamwe n'emikago ye n'abantu kandi akaba naija kwegaita aha guruupu y'abantu abaabaire nibabaasa kumushekyerera. Akaba naija kutandika amagara masya agatarikumanya buri kimwe ekiyabaire naamanya nainga ekiyabaire akozire. Egyo n'omutendera gw'amaani! Kwonka Levi akatwara omudaara ogwo.

Nikishemeza kureeba ngu ekitabo kya Endagaano Ensyia kiine eby'okureeberaho ebindi “eby'abashorooza n'abakozi b'ebibi” abareebire gye oburungi bw'okujunwa n'ebirikukwata aha magara gaabo. Zaakayo—omushoroozi ondiijo—nikyoreka gye eki. Yesu akagaruka yamuronda, yamweta kandi “yamwakiira n'okushemererwa” (**Luka 19:6**). Nk'oku kiri omuri **Mako 2:16**), abantu abaareebire Yesu na Zaakayo “baketomboitwa” reero baagira bati, “*Abantu boona ku baakireebire, baayetomboita, nibagira bati, Yaaza kuraarira omuntu omusiisi*” (**Luka 19:7**). Kwonka, oku Zakayo yaagarukiremu nikyoreka oku yaayetegyereze oku okujunwa kurikuhindura amagara. **Luka 19:8** negira, “*Zakaayo yaayemerera, yaagambira Mukama ati, Reeba, Mukama wangye, ekicweka ky'ebintu byangye naaza kukigabira abooro; kandi ou naagobeize weena, nimmuriha kana.*” Ebiragiro bikaba nibyetenga ngu omuntu aheereze kimwe kya ikumi. e. ,heereza ebicweka 10 ahari igana (reeba **Lev 27:30-33; Bir 12:18; Kub 18:21-24**). Nk'omushoroozi, hatariho kubanganisa, Zakayo akaba ari omushajja mugaiga. Akeetegyereza ngu ebicweka ikumi tibirikumukwataho. Akeetegyereza ngu, ahabw'okukuratira Kristo, obwahati akaba ari ahansi “y'ebiragiro bya Kristo.” N'ahabw'ekyo, akeehayo ahabwawe kuhayo ekicweka ky'ebintu bye ahari abooro. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, ekiragiro kya Endagaano Enkuru neyoreka ngu omuntu ashemereire kushashura ebicweka 120%, kutari ebicweka 400, omu mushango gw'okwiba nainga okwiba omuntu (reeba **Lev 6:2-5; Kub 5:7**). Kwonka Zaakeo akacwamu okushashura emirundi ena esente ezi yabaire aburiire omuntu weena. Okugarukamu kwe okw'omutaano, n'akamanyiso k'omutima gwe oguhindikire. Kandi yetegyereze ekigyendererwa kye: Zakayo akakora eby'embabazi ahabw'okwenda kushemeza Mukama. Ekigambo kya Zakayo, “*Reeba, Mukama!*” (ninga, “*Reeba, Mukama!*”) nikishushana n'omwana muto arikugira “*Reeba, Maama!*” ninga “*Reeba, Taata! Reeba eki ndikukora!*” Zakayo akaba naakora eki yaabaire naateekateeka ngu nikijja kushemeza mukama we omusya.

Eky'okureeberaho ekirikushushana nikishangwa omuri **Luka 7:36-50**. Aho, “*Hariho omukazi w'omururembo, owaabaire ari omusiisi*” (**m. 37**) akareeta akacupa ka alabasita k'amajuta kandi “*yaamwemerera enyima aha bigyere naarira; yaatandika kubijubya n'amarira, yaabiragaza n'eishokye rye, yaabinywegyera, yaabisiiga amajuta ago*” (**m. 38**). Simooni Omufarisaayo ou Yesu yaabaire naarya omuka ye, akeegambaho ngu “*ni omusiisi*” (**m. 39**). Yesu akagambira Omufarisaayo eky'okureeberaho kandi yaahendera arikugira ati, “*N'ahabw'ekyo ninkugambira nti: Ebibi bye bingi yaabisaasirwa—ahabw'okuba okukunda kwe ni kwingi; kwonka osaasirwa ebikye, okukunda kwe ni kukye*” (**m. 47**). Nk'oku kyabaire kiri ahari Zakayo, omukazi ogwo akaba naamanya oburungi bw'okujunwa, kandi akakyoreka omu bikorwa bye. Akaza omu nju y'Omufarisaayo, arikumanya oku Yesu yaabaire naamukunda, yaayetooza kandi yaashwara arikunywegyera Yesu ebigyere, yaabisiimuura n'eishokye rye, kandi yaahayo ecupa y'amajuta,¹⁰ ag'omuhendo gw'ahaiguru, byona ahabw'okukunda n'okusiima Yesu.

Nikireebeka ngu “abashorooza n'abakozi b'ebibi” nibooreka okwikiriza kwabo omu muringo ogurengyesereize ahabw'okumanya empindahinduka ei amagara masya omuri Kristo garikumanyisa. Enshonga n'okutaana ahagati y'amagara agu babaire nibatuura n'ebi Kristo arikweta n'ebi arikubaha amaani kukora. Nitureeba eki omuri **Luka 18** omu nfumu ya Yesu ey'Omufarisaayo n'omushoroozi abagyendeire omu Hekalu kushaba. N'obu Omufarisaayo yaabaire nayetunguura, “omushoroozi, ayemereire hare, tarareebire omu iguru, kureka akateera ekifuba kye, arikugira ati, 'Ruhanga, nsaasire nyowe omusiisi!’” (**Luka 18:13**) Michael Spencer naahendera arikugira ati, “Ebirikukwata ahari ebi byona n'ebiy'omutaano munonga. Obukristaayo ti diini erikutwikiriza kweshemeza Ruhanga. Twaba nitwikiriza ngu atwikiriza, nitumubura. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, obukristaayo n'omukago na Ruhanga, omutima gwe ogurikwetengwa ahabw'abasiisi, abarikuhenda, abarikubingwa hamwe n'abatarikwetengwa. Ruhanga ari aha rubaju rw'abakozi b'ebibi kandi ari nabo, arikurabura abo abaine ediini ngu, obwo turikwetwara nk'abarungi, nituba turi omu kabi k'obutahurira eiraka

¹⁰ Ku ogire ngu ecupa y'amajuta ekaba eri nk'ey'amajuta agarikugambwaho omuri **Mat 26:6-13** na **Yoh 12:1-8** ekaba neegura denari 300, i.e., emishaara y'omwaka gwona.

ry'omuhangi waitu orikutweta ahariwe. Ekiteekateeko nk'ekyo tikirikumaraho ekyetengo ky'obukristaayo eky'okworeka oburungi bwa Ruhanga n'okucwa orubanja aha kibi, eki nakyo n'eky'omugasho omu Baiburi. Kwonka ku turikugira ngu nitureeba Ruhanga nk'oku ayeyorekire omuri Yesu, obwo nituba nitugira ngu nitureeba Ruhanga oine embabazi nz'okusherura abakozi b'ebibi abagwisize oburingaaniza bwe, kandi akatwara omuhendo gw'okucungurwa kwabo. Eki nikyo omusalaba gurikukwataho, kandi eki nikyo Paulo yaagambire ngu omusalaba n'obushema aha nsi, kwonka n'ogw'amaani ahari abo abarikujunwa.” (Spencer 2020: “Teekateeka ahari Yesu – Okweta omushoro”)

4. Emicwe y'abarikuhakanisa Yesu

Omushororongo 16 nigutugambira ngu “*Abahandiiki b'Abafarisaayo, ku baareebire naarya n'abahooza n'abasiisi, baabuuza abeegi be bati, Ahabw'enki naarya kandi naanywa n'abahooza n'abasiisi?*” N'obu Yesu yaayetsire Levi kandi akarya nawe hamwe n'abandi 'bakozi b'ebibi' akooreka emitwarize ya Yesu n'ebi arikwebembeza, eky'okugarukamu ky'abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo kikooreka emiteekateekyere yaabo n'ebi barikwebembeza. Kwonka, eky'okugarukamu kyabo tikiri ahariyo bonka; kureka, eky'okugarukamu kyabo nikyoreka emiteekateekyere y'abantu baingi, haakiri ey'abantu “b'ekitiinisa” “n'abanyadiini”. N'emiteekateekyere y'ensi, nk'oku **1 Sam 16:7** erikugira, “*Omuntu nareeba ebirikurebeka aheeru, kwonka Mukama nareeba omutima.*” Ekizibu tikiri ngu nitureeba aha “kureebeka kw'aheeru”, kureka ngu nitukira kutoorana “okureebeka kw'aheeru” oku turikureeba nainga oku turikuta omutima. N'ahabw'ekyo, abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo bakareeba enshonga ngu Yesu akaba naarya “n'abashorooza n'abasiisi.” *Tibarateekateekire* ngu amagara g'abantu aba gakaba gariyo nigahindurwa Yesu. *Tibarateekateekire* aha nshonga ahabw'enki abantu babaire nibahurira nibagyemeserezibwa kutuura nk'abakozi “b'ebibi” nainga okuteeraho kukora ekintu kyona kuhindura embeera n'embeera z'abantu ezaareeteire abantu kukoresa emitwarize nk'egyo. Emicwe yaabo neeyoreka okushorooza okurikworekwa abantu b'ediini omu **Yak 2:1-13** aha musheija omugaiga, oyambire kurungi, okukira omushaija omworo, ojwaire kubi. Kwonka, nk'oku Douglas Moo arikureeba, *omusingye* ogu James arikugambaho nigukwata aha “kutwaza omuntu weena kurugirira aha nganda, eihanga, obugaiga, nainga omuringo gw'okujwara” (Moo 1989: 1155).

Emiteekateekyere n'ey'amaani kukira okureeba aheeru n'okushorooza abantu “nkaitwe.” N'emiteekateekyere ei abantu boona barikukira kugira, namunonga abantu abarikuheebwa ekitiinisa kandi ab'ediini “abatari kushorooza emishoro n'abasiisi.” Burijjo n'emiteekateekyere etarikugambwa erikugira ngu, “Nkworobera ebiragiyo, naiwe oshemereire kukikora; nkozire n'amaani kandi nkakora ekintu, naiwe oshemereire kukikora; naaza omu kanisa kandi nashashura kimwe kya ikumi kyangye, nahabwekyo Ruhanga ashemereire kumpa omugisha, kwonka ekyawe (obworo, embeera embi, amagara mabi) n'eshobi yawe—tihaine omuntu weena ou orikubaasa kujunaana okwihaho iwe, n'ahabw'ekyo otakajja ahariinye kushaba obuhwezi.”

Emiteekateekyere egi neyorekwa ow'eishe - emwe omukuru omu nfumu “omwana owazahire” omuri **Luka 15:11-32**.¹¹ Abaingi omuriiitwe nitumanya enfumu egyo. N'eky'omugasho kumanya ngu, aha kutandika kw'enfumu ishatu ezi Yesu yaagambire omuri **Luka 15** (enfumu “y'omwana owazahire” ekaba eri eyakashatu), akaba nagamba n'ebibiina bibiri by'abantu “*abashoroozi n'abasiisi*” hamwe “*n'Abafarisaayo n'abahandiiki*” (**Luka 15:1-2**). Timothy Keller naagira ati, “Abantu b'emiringo ebiri nibahikaana n'ab'eishe - emwe babiri abarikugyenda omu maisho omu ky'okureeberaho. Abarikushorooza emishoro hamwe n'abakozi b'ebibi, nibashushana n'omurumuna muto omu nfumu. Bejumbire omu bikorwa by'obushambani, ebitaine diini (m. 13). Bakareka emicwe y'enzaarwa y'amaka gaabo. Abafarisaayo hamwe n'abeegyesa b'ebiragiyo, nibashushana n'omurumuna mukuru omu nfumu. Bakaguma n'emitwarize y'enzaarwa ei bakuriirwemu. Baine omutima gw'okwegyesa n'okworobera Ekigambo kya Ruhanga. Nibashaba kandi baramya obutoosha.” (Keller n.d.: “The Two,” n.p.)

Omu enfumu egi, “Yesu naatworeka taata aine batabani babiri, kandi bombi tibarikukwatanisa omu mutima gwe. Omwe ayorekire okwetantara kwe arikuhunga hare, kwonka mukuru we nawe aine ekiniga kandi tarikumanya ishe. Taata ashemereire 'kushohora' ahari buri omwe ahariyo kumushaba kutaaha omunda (mm. 20, 28). Kwonka eki nikyo kintu ky'omutaano. Omwe aha batabani be n'omuntu murungi munonga, ondijjo n'omuntu mubi munonga, kwonka ahamuheru, omutabani omubi niwe arikwija aha mbaga ya ishe akazina, kandi omutabani murungi niwe atarikwija.” (Ibid.) Kwonka ahabwenki mukuru we yaasigara aheeru omu mwanya gw'okwejumba omu mbaga. Mukuru w'eishe - emwe naatugambira ati, “N'ahabw'okugira ngu emyaka egi yoona ntwire ninkukorera nk'omuhuuku kandi tindikugomera . . . (m. 29). Tihariho bubi bwe oburikumuremesa, kureka 'n'oburungi bwe'. N'ebibi bye tibirikumuremesa kwejumba omu mbaga ya ishe,

¹¹ Eky'okureeberaho ekyo kishemereire kwetwa eky'okureeberaho kya ishe n'abatabani babiri, ahabw'okuba n'ikigamba bingi ahari ishe n'omutabani omukuru nk'oku kirikugamba aha omwana omuto (owazahire).

kureka n'oburingaaniza bwe. Ow'eishe - emwe omukuru ahamuheru naafeerwa, ti n'obu yaakubaire aine ebi yaakozire kurungi, kureka n'ahabw'ekyo.” (Ibid.)

Omu muringo ogundi, tihariho omuringo gumwe gw'okuruga ahari Ruhanga, kureka n'emiringo ebiri: omuringo gumwe, n'okuhenda ebiragiyo bya Ruhanga n'okutuura n'amagara g'obushambani nka muto we. Omuringo ogundi ogw'okuba hare na Ruhanga n'okukuratira ebiragiyo nka mukuru waawe. Ahabwenki mukuru we yaabaire aine ekiniga? Keller naashoborora ati, “Naahurira aine obugabe kugambira ishe eki ashemereire kukora n'ebijwaro bye, empeta hamwe n'ebishoro bye. Nikyoreka ngu aine ekiniga ahabw'okureeberera ebintu bya ishe nk'oku muto we yaabaire aine. Omwojo muto akagyenda okuruga omu butegyeki bwa ishe aha bugaiga bwe, kwonka mukuru aguma omuka kandi "taragomera" nk'omuringo gwe gw'okukora ekintu kimwe. Omu mitima yaabo bakaba nibashushana munonga. Boona bakaba nibageyeha kutoroka obutegyeki bwa ishebo, bombi bakanga obutegyeki bwe kandi bahakanisa. Kwonka omwe akakikora arikuhenda ebiragiyo bya ishe, kandi ondiiyo akakikora arikubikuratira.” (Ibid.)

Eki n'eky'omugasho kumanya, n'obu haraabe hariho “ab'eishe - emwe abato” omu kanisa, abantu abarikukira obwingi omu kanisa tibari bamaaya, abarikukoresa emibazi erikutokooza obwonko, abashuma, nainga abatemu; abantu abarikukira obwingi omu kanisa n'abanyadiini, abantu abarikuheebwa ekitiinisa abarikugyezaho kurinda ebiragiyo. Kwonka enshonga n'ekigyendererwa: “Entaaniso ahagati y'omuntu w'ediini n'omukristaayo ow'amazima n'okugira ngu omuntu w'ediini nayorobera Ruhanga kutunga obushoborozi ahari Ruhanga, n'okutunga ebintu kuruga ahari Ruhanga, kwonka omukristaayo nayorobera Ruhanga kutunga. Abantu b'ediini nibagondera Ruhanga kugira ngu bamutungeho obushoborozi, bamubone, bamutware omu myanya ei barikuteekateeka ngu naija kubaheereza. N'ahabw'ekyo, oihireho emicwe n'enyikiriza yaabo, nibageyeha kwecungura. Abakristaayo, abarikwetegyereza ngu nibajunwa ahabw'embabazi kandi tibarikubaasa kwebembera Ruhanga, nibamworobera ahabw'okwenda kumukunda, okushemeza, n'okweyiriza haihi n'ogwo owabajunire.” (Ibid.)

Ekintu eki tushemereire kumanya n'okugira ngu, nk'oku turikureeba omu nfumu omuri **Luka 15** hamwe n'okugarukwamu kw'Abafarisaayo aha kukorengana kwa Yesu n'abashoroza n'abakozi b'ebibi omuri Endagaano Ensyayoona, n'okugira ngu kyanguhi kuhanigura “ab'eishe - emwe abato” ahari Kristo okukira okuhangura “ab'eishe - emwe bakulu.” Yesu hamwe n'engiri nibishemeza munonga ab'eishe - emwe abato, ahabw'okuba nibakira kumanya oburemeezi bwabo n'oburemeezi bwabo kukira ab'eishe - emwe abakuru. N'ahabw'okugira ngu ab'eishe - emwe abakuru nibageyendera aha biragiyo, nibaheebwa ekitiinisa kandi baine obusinguzi, tibarikumanya ekyetengo kyabo na kakye (nainga oburemeezi bw'emitima yaabo). N'ahabw'ekyo, twine kuhurikiza okurabura kwa Kristo kandi twegyese abantu ngu “*Abahooza na baamaraaya nibaija kubabandiza kutaaha omu bukama bwa Ruhanga. Ahabw'okuba Yohaana akaija ahariimwe arabire omu muhanda gw'okuhikiirira, timwamwikiriza; kwonka abahooza na baamaraaya bakamwikiriza; naimwe, n'obu mwabireebire mutyo, bwanyima timurefurize, mukamizikiriza.*” (Mat 21:31-32)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Niki ekirikureetera Levi okusharamu kukuratira Yesu okukira eky'okureeberaho kya Petero, Anderea, Yakobo, na Yohaana?

2. Yesu ku araabe ari Ruhanga wenka, oku yaabaire naatwariza abantu nikibaasa kuba ekicweka kikuru munonga omubutumwa bw'engiri. Nooteekateeka ngu eki n'ekyamazima? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?

- Yesu *akaba* natwariza ata abantu?
- Ahabw'enki kiri eky'omugasho okwetegyereza oku yaabaire naatwariza abantu?

3. Eriizooba, abakurisaayo baingi nibateekateeka kandi bakakora nka Yesu (ku araabe ari aha eriizooba) nibabaasa kushangwa omu kanisa nainga omu kafeero ezitarikuheereza amara (okwihaho okuza omu mabaara), kandi banywani be nibabaasa kuba bari ababurizi, batari bamaaya. Noteekateeka ngu nitubaasa kushanga nkahi Yesu erizooba? Ku haraabe hariho omwanya ogutarikuheebwa kitiinisa kukira ekanisa nainga kafeero ogutarikuheereza amara, nooyeteekateekire kugyendayo?

4. Eriizooba, nooha orikureebwa nk'omushoro n'omukozi w'ebibi? Nitubaasa kukora ki aha bantu nk'abo?

5. Omugasho gw'okurya “n'abashorozi n'abasiisi” ni guuha?

6. Omu bwire bwa Yesu, abantu abaabaire babingirwe omu byaro bakaza ahari Yesu ahabwokuba bakaba nibamanyanga ari aha rubaju rwabo, bamukunda kandi bamusaasira. Abantu baingi ababingirwe ebiri ebi nibaza omu kanisa ahabw'okumanya ngu eri aha rubaju rwabo kandi ngu neija kubakunda kandi ebasaasire? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?

- Ku kiraabe *kitari* ekyo, ahabwenki kitari ekyo, kandi tushemereire kukikoraho ki?

7. Gamba aha “mihanda ebiri y'okuba hare na Ruhanga,” i.e., kushushana n'omurumuna muto omuri **Luka 15** n'okujeemera ebiragiro oihireho okushushana n'omurumuna omukuru n'okubyorobera.

- Ku turaabe nitwetegyereza eki, ahabwenki kigumire munonga okusingura “ab'eishe - emwe abakuru” ahari Kristo?
- Okwetegyereza emiringo ebiri y'ab'eishe - emwe—hamwe n'okugira ngu abantu baingi omu kanisa n'omuringo gwa “ab'eishe - emwe abakuru” —nikibaasa kukwata kita aha muringo ogu turikubuuriramu engiri?

2:18-22: ¹⁸ *Omu biro ebyo abeegi ba Yohaana n'Abafarisaayo bakaba nibeesiibyakwo; abantu baija baamubuuza bati, Ahabw'enki abeegi ba Yohaana n'ab'Abafarisaayo beesiiibyakwo, haza kunu abaawe bo bateesiibyakwo?* ¹⁹ *Yesu yaabagarukamu ati, Abakwe babaasa bata kwesiibyakwo bakiine kishwera? Ku baba bakiri hamwe nawe, tibeesiibyakwo.* ²⁰ *Kwonka obunaku buryahika, kishwera aryabaihwaho; obwo nibwo baryesiibyakwo.* ²¹ *Tihariho muntu oteera ekiremu ky'omwenda musya aha mwenda ogukuzire; ku yaakukora atyo, ekiremu ekisya kikaataagura omwenda omukuru, n'ekifumuka kihanguha.* ²² *Kandi tihariho muntu oshuka viinyo y'omutahe omu furebe z'empu ezikuzire; ku yaakukora atyo, viinyo ekaabarura efurebe, viinyo egyo eyatika, n'efurebe zisiisikara; kureka viinyo y'omutahe eshukwa omu furebe nsya.”*

mm. 18-22—Yesu n'okusiiba: omugasho gwa Kristo

Omu bikwatiraine n'obuheereza bwa Yesu, eki niho atari kuhakanisibwa ninga kubuzibwa abarikumuhakanisa. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, abantu abareebire ngu abeegi ba Yohaana Omubatizi bakasiiba, Abafarisaayo bakasiiba, kwonka abeegi ba Yesu tibakasiiba, bakaba nibeebuza ahabwenki kiri kityo.¹² Kwonka, omu kibuuza kyabo, harimu okuhakanisa Abafarisaayo, ngu Yesu akahenda eby'obuhangwa. N'ahabw'ekyo, ekibuuza n'eky'okugarukamu kya Yesu, nibitugarura aha nshonga eyagambirweho omu **mm. 1-12**, ekirikumanyisa, Yesu n'oha, hamwe n'enshonga ezirikugambwaho omu **mm. 13-17**, eki Yesu arikukora.

1. Okusiiba omu Endagaano Ensyu

Omu biragiro okusiiba kukaba nikwetengwa ahaizooba ry'okutangirira ebibi (**Lev 16:29, 31; 23:27-32; Kub 29:7**). Bwanyima y'okuruga omu buzaahe, okusiiba okundi okutaano kukabaho buri mwaka (**Zek 7:5; 8:19**). Okusiiba kukaba kushabwa abeebembezi hamwe na baanabi, ahabw'ebintu ebyabaireho, nk'obwire bw'akabi k'eihanga, okweteisa nainga okwecureeza (**2 Bus 20:3; Ezra 8:21-23; Neh 1:4-11; Yer 36:9; Yow 1:8-2:17**). Fasts also were observed privately for various reasons (**2 Sam 12:15-23; 1 Bag 21:27; Zab 69:1-15, 35:13-14, 109:4-21**).

2. Yesu n'okusiiba; Yesu nk'omugore omushaija

Yesu akasiiba obu yaabaire ari omu kugyezibwa omu eihamba (**Mat 4:2**). N'obu araabe yaabaire atarikhakanisa okusiiba, tarahaire abeegi be ebiragiro by'okusiiba buri kaire. Enshonga emwe ahabw'ekyo neeyorekwa omu kugarukwamu kwa Yesu omu **m. 19** aha kibuuza ahabwenki abeegi be batasiibire. Michael Spencer naagira ati, “Ekicweka kimwe eky'okusiiba ekirikuzibirwa, n'omu kujaguza embaga y'okushwera. Kumara esande nka ibiri, omugore n'omugore bakaba beetorwaire embaga n'abanywani, abarikumanywa nka 'abaana' b'omugore. Abantu baingi, omukoro gw'okugaitwa gukaba guri omukoro muhango omu magara gaabo

¹² Omuri **Mat 9:14-17** na **Luka 5:33-39** omu miringo yona, nk'oku kiri omuri **Mako 2**, ahonaaho bwanyima y'okwetwa kwa Levi. Omuri Matayo, abo ababaire nibabuuza ekibuuza, bakaba bari abeegi ba Yohaana Omubatizi. Omuri Luka, nikigira ngu “ba” kamubuuza; Abo “ba” tibarikwetegyerezibwa, kwonka abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo nibagambwaho, ahabw'okuba bakaba bagambirweho.

kandi gukaba guri ogw'okushemererwa omu bantu boona. Okubonabona kukabingwa kandi okwisibira kukaabaire nikushekyerera kandi kurikujumira. Abantu abaabaire nibahurikiza Yesu omu kyasha ky'okubanza, bakabaire nibashetsya ekiteekateeko nk'ekyo. Yesu nayegyeryerana n'omugore omushaija. Omugore naabaasa kuba yaategyereize kumara emyaka mingi okuhika kwe kumureeta omu ka ye, nk'oku Abayudaaya baabaire bategyereize owabaraganisiibwe. Obwire obu obu Yesu ariho kandi arikureeta okushemererwa n'oburungi bw'Obukama, tiburi obw'okusiiba, kureka n'obw'okushemererwa n'okushemererwa ahabw'omukoro nk'ogwo.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Bridegroom and The New Wine”) Yesu akakora eki omu **mm. 14-16** omu kurya na Levi hamwe “n'abasiisi.”

Ruhanga akeegyeryerana n'omugore omushaija omuri **Isa 62:5**. Hati Yesu naagira ati, “Ninye musheija ogwe” (reeba na **Mat 9:15; Luka 5:34-35; Yoh 3:28-29**). Yesu okwekoreka nk'omugore omushaija, kikaba nikimanyisa ngu niwe yaabaire naahikiiriza buri kimwe ekyabaire kigambirweho omu Endagano Enkuru bikorekyerera Endagano Ensyu. Wright naayoreka oburemeezi bw'eby'ediini bw'okugarukamu kwa Yesu: “Okusiiba omu bwire obu, ahabw'Abayudaaya, kukaba kutari nk'omuringo gw'okwerinda, ekimwe aha bikorwa by'okutya Ruhanga. Kikaba kiine akakwate n'embeera ya Israeli eriho hati, ekaba ekiri omu buzaahe. Okukira munonga, kikaba nikikwata aha kwijuka okucwekyerezibwa kwa Hekalu. Ekiraganiso kya Zekaliya ngu okwisibwa nikwija kuhinduka embaga [**Zek 8:19**] nikijja kuhikiirira YHWH ku araagarureho obugabe bw'abantu be. Ekyo nikyo Yesu yaabaire naamanyisa obu yaagira ngu abeegi be tibashemereire kusiiba. Omu muringo ogundi, omukoro guriyo nigugyenda omu maisho, kandi tihaine orikwenda amaisho g'obusaasi aha kugaitwa. Eki tikiri kicweka kya 'okwegyesa' ebirikukwata ahari 'ediini' nainga 'emitwarize'; kandi tibwire bwokujanja amazima agatarikuhwaho. N'ebigambo ebirikukwata aha muheru gw'obwire. Obwire buhikire; obukwata buhwairaho; omugore ari haihi. esu akakora nk'akamanyiso, okurya omu mwanya gw'okusiiba, kikareetera abantu okureeba ebigambo bye ebirukuhakanisa, ngu omumurimo gwe amatsiko ga Israeli gakahikiirira; okukira munonga, ngu omumurimo gwe Hekalu *ekaba neeyombekwa busya*. Abo abaabaire bamanyiriire kutuura omu buzaahe batakibaasa kuhurira obutumwa bw'obucunguro, bakaba bari emishekye.” (Wright 1996: 433-34)

Omuri **m. 20** Yesu akarabura ati, “*Ebiri nibiija obu omugore aryabatwarwamu, obwo nibwo baraasiibire.*” Eki n'eky'okureeberaho ekirikworeka ngu naija kubambwa reero agarukye ahari Ishe. Twayetegyereza ngu eki nikwo kiri, tushemereire kuguma nitwijuka ebintu ebimwe twaba nituteekateeka aha nshonga y'okusiiba eriizooba. Eky'okubanza, embeera yaitu terikushushana n'ey'abeegi obu Yesu yaabaire ari nabo. N'ahabw'ekyo, **m. 20** nikyoreka ngu okusiiba kw'abakristaayo nikwikirizibwa obwahati. **Byak 13:1-3** hamwe n'ekitabo ky'ekanisa eky'okubanza ekya *Didache* (c. 70-110), sec. 8.1 nikyoreka ngu ekanisa y'okubanza ekaba neesiiba. Ekya kabiri, okusiiba nikubaasa kuba okukoresa omu by'omwoyo okwehayo ahari Ruhanga, okuronda Ruhanga, ebi arikukunda, n'omukago murungi nawe, hamwe n'enshonga ezindi ezirikushushana; okusiiba nikubaasa kugira emigasho mingi aha magara (reeba Wallis 1968: *passim*). Kwonka, okusiiba, nk'okukuratira engyenderwaho y'eby'omwoyo yoona, nikibaasa kutureetera kuteekateeka ngu abo abarikusiiba nibakira abatarikwesiiba. Ekyo nikyo kiteekateeko ky'Omufarisayo omu **Luka 18:12** owaagambiire Ruhanga ati, “*Ninsiiba emirundi ebiri omu sande.*” Yesu akagira ngu akaba nayetunguura (**Luka 18:14**; reeba na **Mat 6:16-18**). Nk'oku Spencer arikugira, “Obukristaayo nibwetenga eby'obuhangwa ebirikubaasa kuheereza amakuru n'okukoresa eby'omwoyo, kwonka omu bwire bumwe nibwetenga kwegyendesereza okwetantara omuringo gwona ogw'okukuratira ebiragiro, okwerinda, nainga enkora ensya y'emigyenzo enkuru. Yaaba nitugamba aha kusiiba, okuheereza kimwe kya ikumi, nainga ebindi ebirikukwata aha by'omwoyo, twine kwijuka ngu nitubaasa kwemerera omu maisho ga Ruhanga kurabira omuri Yesu hamwe n'omurimo gwe. Omwoyo gurikwera, nitugutunga kurabira omu kwikiriza, kutari kuteeraho munonga.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Bridegroom and The New Wine”) Eky'ahamuheru, n'obu Yesu atarikutubaho omu mubiri nk'oku yaabaire ari n'abeegi be ab'omu nsi, tarikubaho naitwe kyonka, kureka ari *omuriitwe* omu muntu w'Omwoyo Orikwera (**Yoh 14:16-18**; reeba **Byak 2:1-4; 1 Kor 3:16; Gal 4:6**). N'ahabw'ekyo, amagara g'abakristaayo tigashemereire kumanywa n'obusaasi nainga enaku, kureka n'okushemererwa n'obusingye (reeba, e.g., **Yoh 14:27; Gal 5:22-23; Fil 4:4-7**). “Okushemererwa kw'abakristaayo ti kukoresa emiteekateekyere, kureka omuntu weena - omwoyo, ebiteekateeko, ebyetengo, emibiri hamwe n'ebiteekateeko - ahabw'okubaho n'amazima ga Ruhanga.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Bridegroom and The New Wine”) Teekateeka ahari Yesu Omugore omushaija na Viinyo omusya) Omwoyo nigutuhabura, nigutuhabura, nigutuha amaani, kandi nigugamba naitwe. Reka tumwegyeho kandi tugire omukago murungi nawe, kandi okwisibira kukakuyamba kumwirira haihi, nikirungi.

3. Ekiremu ky'omwenda musya aha mwenda ogukuzire kandi viinyo y'omutahe omu furebe z'empu ezikuzire
Omuri **mm. 21-22**, eby'okureeberaho bya Yesu ebirikukwata aha kusiba ekibugu aha kijwaro ekikuru

hamwe na viinyo omusya omu bishukye ebikuru, bishemereire kuba byamanyirwe abaabaire nibamuhurikiza. Eky'okureeberaho ekiri omu **m. 21** nokyoreka, “Omuntu ku arikugyezaho kutereza ekicweeka ky'ekitooma ekitsibire, ekitooma nikijja kuyendeera kyendeere kandi kyendeere kuruga aha kitooma ekitsibire, ahabw'okuba ekicweeka ekitsibire tikirikwija kusigara omuri kyo” (Sproul 2021: n.p.). Ebirikukwata **mm. 22**, “Omu bunaku bwa Yesu, abantu bakaba bakoresa empu g'enyamaishwa—nk'ag'embuzi—okurinda amaizi. Ebyokunywa ebirikwombekwa nka viinyo, bikajanjaara, kandi ahabw'okugira ngu ecupa ya viinyo enkuru ekaba yaaherize kugyenda aha muheru, viinyo ensya ekaba etandukana. Egi niyo nshonga ahabw'enki viinyo ensya eshemereire kubikwa omu bishaho bisya. Vinyo ku yaabaire neeyeyongyera, empu nsya zikaba zeyongyera kureguka zibona kugikuma.” (Jesus Film Project 1995-2021: “New wine and old wineskins”) Yesu akaba nagamba kandi, obwo arikukiza omushajja owabaire ashanyariire kurabira omu kigambo kye kyonka kandi arikurya “n'abashorooza n'abasiisi,” akaba naayoreka ngu Ruhanga “tarikuguma enyima y'enzarwa, Yesu taragambire aha mateeka g'Ekiyudaaya, nainga Ruhanga w'Ekiyudaaya, nainga omutima gw'Omuyudaaya orikwetegyezibwa, kureka n'obwesigwa aha diini etarikugyenda na Ruhanga omu biro by'omumaisho n'amatsiko, kureka ekagaruka enyima omu migyenzo, ekyarugiremu, okukwata abantu omu bibi byabo ebya ira. Yesu taraizire kutereza engyenderwaho nk'egyo. Taraizire kushuka viinyo omusya omu bishuka ebikuru. Ediini z'obuhangwa nizijja kuguma nizihendekyera ahansi y'obwegyendesereza bw'omwoyo gurikwera ogurikukora omubukama bwa Ruhanga. Ruhanga ariyo naakora munonga omu Bukama bwe, arikushenya ebisiika, arikusingura abantu, arikukiza abarikubonabonesibwa, kandi arikwakiira n'abatarikwetegyezibwa. . . . Yesu akaba naaza omu maisho g'abo boona abaabaire nibamumanya n'okucwamu oku enkoragana yaabo na Ruhanga erikukwataho n'oku Ruhanga arikushushana. . . . Tushemereire kumanya ngu amaani g'engiri gashemereire kuguma nigakoresibwa. Omwanya gwona ugu abakuzire omumyaka barikubaasa. e. abantu n'abagwire, nibasinga, engiri nereeta amagara ag'omutaano n'amagara masya. Eki n'ekicweka ky'obujunaanzibwa bwaitu bw'okuza omu nsi nk'ekitumbisa, nk'amatware masya, nk'abaramagi n'abanyamahanga, nk'ebitaara omu mwirima. Kandi twaba turi omu nsi, titurikujwekyera ebikuru, kureka ebisya, Kristo n'obukama bwe.” (Spencer 2020: “Reconsider Jesus – The Bridegroom and The New Wine”)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ahabw'enki tushemereire kushemererwa omugore waitu yaaba ari omu iguru?
2. Abakristaayo burijjo nibaza aha rubaju rwa “enkuru,” etari “ensya.” Eki nibakikora bata? Ni 'bitsya' bya muringo ki ebi Ruhanga arikwenda kureeta omu nsi yaawe, nk'omuntu, eka yaawe, emirimo yaawe, ekanisa yaawe?
3. Ku orikuba noosiiba, noosiiba ota kandi ni birungi ki ebi otungire omu kusiiba?
4. Oine ekiteiso kyona eky'okuhwera abantu obutahindura okwisibya omuringo gw'eby'obutegeyeki?

2:23-28: ²³ *Obundi akaba naaraba omu misiri y'oburo aha izooba rya Sabato; abeegi be baagyenda nibacwa obushiisha bw'oburo.* ²⁴ *Abafarisaayo baamubuuzza bati, Reeba, ahabw'enki abeegi baawe nibakora ekirikuzira, okucwa obushiisha aha izooba rya Sabato?* ²⁵ *Yaabagarukamu ati, Beitu shi, timukashomaga eki Daudi yaakozire, obu yaabaire ashobeirwe, aine enjara, we n'abu yaabiare aine?* ²⁶ *Omu biro ebi Abiasaari yaabaire ari omunyamurwa omukuru, Daudi akataaha omu nju ya Ruhanga, yaarya aha migaati ey'okumurikwa, yaagaruka yaahaho n'abu yaabaire aine, eki Ebiragi byabaire bizibira omuntu weena kukora, kureka abanyamurwa bonka.* ²⁷ *Yaabagambira ati, Sabato ekateebwaho ahabw'abantu; kwonka ti bantu ahabwa Sabato.* ²⁸ *N'ahabw'ekyo Omwana w'omuntu niwe Mukama wa Sabato nayo.”*

mm. 23-28—Okurya enjuma aha eizooba rya Sabato

Kurugirira ahari **Bir 23:25**, kikaba kiri ekirikwikirizibwa okurundaana ebihingirwe omu musiri gwa mutaahi waawe. Kwonka, “ebiragi by'akanwa” bikazibira okukora eki aha Sabiti. Eky'okugarukamu kya Yesu ky'okubanza aha Bafarisaayo kikagamba ahari eki Daudi yaakozire, nk'oku kirikworekwa omu **1 Sam 21:1-6**, ekitarikujumirira Daudi omu Endagaano Enkuru.¹³ Yesu akaba naareebeka nk'orikugamba enshonga ishata obu

¹³ Ekihandiiko ekiri omuri **m. 26** ahari Abiyatari nikireetaho oburemeezi, ahabw'okuba **1 Sam 21:1** neegira ngu ishe Abiyatari, Ahimeleki, niwe yaabaire ari omunyamurwa omukuru omu bwire obwo. Ebigambo by'orugriika ebya **m. 26** tikirikumanyisa ngu Abiyatari akaba ari omunyamurwa omukuru, kureka omukumanyisa obuhango (reeba Cole 1989:

yaabaire naagamba ahari Daudi. Eky'okubanza, “Ahabw'okugira ngu Daudi tarajumirirwe, ahabwenki nyowe orikujumirira?” Ekya kabiri, enshonga na Daudi ekaba etari y'okuronda n'okushara ebihimba byonka, kureka “n'omushango gw'amaani munonga ogw'okurya *migaati y'okureebeka kwa Ruhanga*, ei, bwanyima y'okumirikirwa Ruhanga, ekaba eyeziibwe kwihwa omu mirimo y'ensi, kandi ekaba neebaasa kuribwa abanyamurwa bonka” (Cole 1989: 129); n'ahabw'ekyo, tihariho musingye gw'okucweera Yesu nainga abegesibwa orubanja.¹⁴ Ekyakashatu, ebyetengo by'abantu nibikira emigyenzo y'ebiragiyo.

Omu **mm. 27-28** Yesu naagyenda aha nshonga nkuru ezirikukwata aha nshonga y'eizooba rya Sabato hamwe n'omukago gwe negyo Sabato. Omuri **m. 27** Ebigambo bya Yesu ebirikugira ngu “*Sabato ekateebwaho ahabw'abantu; kwonka ti bantu ahabwa Sabato*” nikimanyisa ngu “Abafarisaayo, n'ebiragiyo byabo byona, ebyatebekanisiibwe okwetantara okuhenda sabato, bakahendera bahindwire esabbato omugugu ogutarikubaasa kugumisiriza (cf. Mt. 23:4). Bakaba beebwiire kimwe ngu sabato ekaba eri entebeekanisa ya Ruhanga ey'embabazi ahabw'ebihangirwe bye.” (Cole 1989: 129)

Omushororongo 28 nigugarukamu enshonga enkuru eya Yesu ngu enshonga enkuru terikukwata aha bintu eburikubaasa kukorwa nainga eburikubaasa kukorwa aha eizooba rya Sabato, kureka enshonga enkuru n'okumanya kwe; enshonga enkuru neekwata ahari Kristo. Natandika arikweyeta “*Omwana w'omuntu*,” nk'oku yaakozire omuri **2:10**. N'ahabw'ekyo, naagaruka yaayoreka ngu niwe Ruhanga owaizire omu nsi nk'omuntu.. Yesu akagira ngu niwe “*Mukama wa Sabato*” (**Mako 2:28**; reeba na **Mat 12:6**; **Luka 6:5**). Abafarisaayo bakagira ngu abeege ba Yesu bakaba baine omushango gw'okuhenda Sabato ahabw'okuba bakatorana ahabw'okucwa obushiisha bw'oburo aha Sabato. Yesu naagira ngu “abeege be tibaine rubanja *ahabwokuba* [We] nk'omwana w'omuntu, niwe mukama wa Sabato” (Carson 1982: 67). Yesu ku yaagambire ekyo, akaba nahamya “obushoborozi bwe aha kiro kya Sabato kandi, n'ahabw'ekyo, obushoborozi bwe bw'okwihaho ninga kuhindura ekiragiyo kyaSabato” (Moo 1984: 17). Ruhanga wenka niwe aine obushoborozi aha eizooba rya Sabato kandi obushoborozi bw'okwihaho ninga kuhindura ekiragiyo kyaSabato. Akakora ekiteiso ekirikushushana ngu naingana na Ruhanga omuri **Yoh 5:17-18** obu yakiza omushajja aha eizooba rya Sabato reero akamugira ati “*twara ekitanda kyawe otambure*,” ekyabaire nikihenda eburagiyo bya Sabato. R. T. France naashoboorora ngu Yesu “ariyo naayorekwa nka [Mukama] omu kwegyesa kwe n'ebikorwa bye, aha bikwatireine n'amaani g'omwoyo n'oburwaire bw'omubiri, omu kurangirira okusasirwa ebibi, kandi hati na hati (kai) aha bikwatireine n'ebiragiyo bya Ruhanga eburikwera munonga, esabato. Enyegyesa ya Kristo ekaba etarikubaasa kwombekwa ahaiguru kukira egi.” (France 2002: 148) Okugamba kwe nk'omukama w'eizooba ry'sabato “kikaba kitari kugamba kwa masiya kwonka, kureka nikireetaho oburemeezi bw'empindahinduka omu biro by'omumaisho nainga okugaruka kushoborora Sabato” (Carson 1982: 66).¹⁵ Yesu kweyeta kuba “*Mukama wa Sabato*” tikirikukwata aha mitwarize ye yonka, nikihora n'aha mitwarize y'abandi. Twayetegyereza Yesu, nitubaasa kucwamu kumwikiriza n'okumworohera (nk'oku abantu baingi baakozire) nari kumuhakanisa (nk'oku abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo baakozire).

3:1-6: ¹ *Obundi akagaruka yaataaha omuri sinagogi; yaashangamu omushajja okokootsire omukono.*

² *Baaguma bamutaireho amaisho kureeba yaaba araamukize ahari Sabato, ngu baihe aho bamuregye.*

³ *Yaaragiira omushajja owaabaire akokootsire omukono, ati, Yemerera ahagati aho.* ⁴ *Yaababuuza ati, N'eky'Ebiragiyo okukora gye ahari Sabato, nari okukora kubi? Okukiza amagara g'omuntu, nari okugahwerekyereza? Baahunama kwonka.* ⁵ *Yaababunzyamu amaisho aine ekiniga, agwirwe kubi ahabw'obugangaazi bw'omu mitima yaabo, yaaragiira omushajja ogwo, ati, Nanuura omukono gwawe. Yaagunauura, gwakira.* ⁶ *Ahonaaho Abafarisaayo baashohora, baahanuura na ba Heroode oku baraamwite.*

mm. 1-6—Yesu akakiza aha eizooba rya Sabato

Eki kyahererukireyo aha bintu bitaano ebyahandiikirwe kuruga omu **2:1-3:6** nikihika aha muheru Abafarisaayo hamwe n'aba Herodia barikuteesa hamwe oku bashemereire kwita Yesu. Hati tibeegi ba Yesu bonka abarikukora ekintu aha Sabato nk'oku kyabaire kiri omu mukoro ogwahwaire, kwonka ni Yesu wenka. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, okukiza kwa Yesu aha Sabato tikuri omu nju y'omuntu nk'oku kiri omu **2:1-12** kureka kuri omu isinagogi. Ahabw'okugira ngu akagambira omushajja owabaire aine omukono ogukazire kwemerera

129n.2; Blomberg 1986:147-48). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, Endagaano Enkuru neshusha nk'erikuteeranisa Ahimeleki na Abiyatari (gyerageranisa **1 Sam 22:20** na **2 Sam 8:17**; **1 Bus 18:16**; kandi **24:6**).

¹⁴ Eki nikyo kimanyirwe nkaokuhakana kwa *a fortiori* (i.e., okuhakana kuruga omu mushango gw'amaani kuza omu mushango mukye), e.g., ku oraabe otarikwesiga omwana waawe kuvuga egaari *a fortiori*, na munonga, torikwesiga ngu naabaasa kuvuga emotoka.

¹⁵ Oku Yesu yaahikiriize kandi akahindura ekiragiyo kya Sabato ekya Endagaano Enkuru nikigambwaho aha Menn 2021: 89-91.

aheeru, nikyoreka ngu Yesu akakiza omushaija ogwo nk'omuringo gw'okworeka abo abaabaire nibamureeba kugira ngu bamushinje.

Ekibuuzo kya Yesu omu **m. 4** (“*N'eky'Ebiragiyo okukora gye ahari Sabato, nari okukora kubi? Okukiza amagara g'omuntu, nari okugahwerekyereza?*”) naagarukamu omusingye oguri enyima y'Sabat ekiyaba yagambire omuri **2:27**: “*Sabato ekateebwaho ahabw'abantu; kwonka ti bantu ahabwa Sabato.*” Eky'okugarukamu eki Abafarisaayo baabaire nibamanya kwonka batarikubasa kwikiriza, ni “*n'okukora ebirungi . . . okukiza amagara.*” Matayo ekirikushoboorora ekyabaireho, Yesu akakishoboorora kurabira omu ky'okureeberaho, “¹¹*yaabagira ati, 'N'oha omuriimwe oine entaama yaagwa omu kiina aha Sabato, ataza kugikwata yaagihayo? ¹²Omuntu n'ow'omugasho munonga kukira entaama! N'ahabw'ekyo nikikirizibwa kukora ebirungi aha eizooba rya Sabato.*” (**Mat 12:11-12**) Okuhunama kw'Abafarisaayo, n'obu baraabe baabaire nibamanya eky'okugarukamu ekihikire aha kibuzo kya Yesu, nikishushana “n'okukora akabi.” R. Alan Cole naayetegyerereza ati, “Okureka omuntu ataine ky'okukora n'okumureetera kuguma ari ekimuga; eki nikiba kiri kukora kubi” (Cole 1989: 132). Okuhunama kw'Abafarisaayo nikishushana “okuraba aharubaju” kw'omusesorodooti n'Omuleevi omu nfumu ya Yesu ey'Omusamaria omurungi (**Luka 10:29-37**). Omu muringo ogundi, *okuremwa* kukora ebirungi waaba noobaasa nikishushana n'okukora ebibi; kandi *okuremwa* kujuna amagara g'omuntu waaba noobaasa nikishushana n'okwiita.

Omuri **m. 5** neegira ngu Yesu akaba aine ekiniga n'obusaasi omu bwire bumwe. Akagira ekiniga ahabw'okuba Abafarisaayo bakaba baine obwisi omu mitima yaabo kandi, nk'oku Luka arikugamba ahari eki, “*akamanya ebiteekateeko byabo*” (**Luka 6:8**). Akaba aine enaku “*ahabw'okuguma kw'omutima*” (**m. 5**). Yesu akaba naamanya ngu ekizibu ky'abantu tikiri omu diini, engyenderwaho, nainga obutamanya, kureka omutima gw'omuntu (Reeba **Yer 17:9**), kandi Yesu wenka niwe arikubaasa kuhindura omutima gwaitu, atuhe “omutima gw'enyama” omu mwanya “gw'omutima gw'amabaare” (**Ezek 36:26**). Okukiza oku nikworeka empindahinduka y'amaani omu buheereza bwa Yesu, ahabw'okuba Abafarisaayo bakaba nibenda kuguma baine emitima egumire, okukira okukuratira Yesu. N'ahabw'ekyo, bo “*Ahonaaho Abafarisaayo baashohora, baahanuura na ba Heroode oku baraamwite*” (**m. 6**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Yesu akagira ngu ni Ruhanga owaizire omu mubiri kandi “Mukama wa Sabato,” kwonka ekikuru ekyabaire nikimuhakanisa n'okugira ngu *akaba ataine ediini erikumara!* Eki nikimanyisa ki ahariitwe nk'abakuratsi ba Yesu?

2. Nooteekateeka ki aha kigambo, “*okuremwa* kukora ebirungi waaba noobaasa nikishushana n'okukora ebibi; kandi *okuremwa* kujuna amagara waaba noobaasa nikishushana n'okugaita.”

3:7-12: ⁷*Bwanyima Yesu n'abeegi be baarugayo, baaza aha nyanja; omutwe muhango gw'abantu, abaarugire Galilaaya, baamukuratira; kandi n'abandi baingi munonga ab'omuri Buyudaaya,* ⁸*n'aba Yerusaalemu, n'aba Idumaaya, n'aba seeri ya Yorudani, n'abaabaire batwire haihi na Tuuro na Sidoni, ku baahuriire byona ebi yaakozire, baija ah'ari.* ⁹*Yaagambira abeegi be kumureetera obwato haihi ahabw'omutwe gw'abantu, ngu barekye kumufunza;* ¹⁰*ahakuba akaba akirize baingi, n'ahabw'ekyo boona abaabaire baine endwara baamigana ngu bakaamukoraho, bakira.* ¹¹*Kandi na baadaimoni, ku baabaire bamureeba, bagwa omu maisho ge, nibaborooga, nibagira bati, Ori Omwana wa Ruhanga.* ¹²*Kwonka We yaabeehanangiriza ku bareka kumubuzya omu bantu.*

mm. 7-12—Yesu akakiza abantu baingi abaabaire baine oburemeezi n'emyoyo etashemeire

Omu miringo mingi, ekicweka eki nikishushana na **1:21-34**. N'obu Mako ataratugambiire ahabwenki Yesu yaarugaho, Matayo naagira ngu kikaba kiri ahabw'okugira ngu Yesu akaba naamanya enteekateeka y'okumwita (reeba **Mat 12:15**). **Emishororongo 7-10** nizooreka ngu, oihireho okuhakanisa kw'abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo, abantu baingi kuruga omu myanya mingi, omunda n'aheeru ya Israeli, bakukuratira Yesu, obundi ahabw'obuheereza bwe obw'okukiza. Okugamba aha bwato omuri **m. 9** nikigarukwamu omuri **4:1** kandi nikyoreka omuringo ogu Yesu yaabaire naabaasa kwegyesa abantu baingi, kwonka atarikubashwekyerera. Yesu ku yaareebire abantu baingi “*yabagirira esaasi, ahabw'okuba bakaba bari nk'entaama ezitaine muriisa*” (**Mako 6:34**). Kwonka, tarashemerereirwe munonga obwingi bw'abantu “*ahabw'okuba akaba naamanya ebyabaire biri omu bantu*” (**Yoh 2:23-25**). Ekikuru ahari Yesu n'okwehayo kw'omuntu ahariwe (reeba, e.g., **Mat 10:37-39; Mako 8:34-38; Luka 14:25-33; Yoh 6:53-66**). Ekyo kigambirwe, n'obu Yesu araabe yaabaire naamanya oku abantu baabaire nibahinduka, ngu baingi bakaba bariho kureeba eby'okutangaaza nainga kuriisibwa, kandi ngu

abingi bakaba batarikwija kuba abeegi be, akabeegyesa kandi yaabakiza. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, n'obu Yesu araabe yaabaire aine embabazi nyingi aha bantu, tarabaasize kukyendeeza obutumwa bwe oburikukwata aha ku barikubaasa kutaaha omu bukama hamwe n'ebirikukwata aha kuba omu bukama. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki, omuri **Yoh 6:66**, abantu baingi abaabaire nibamukuratira, bakaruga aho bamureka. Ogu n'omuringo murungi ogu ekanisa eshemereire kwegyeraho: oku barikubaasa kukoragana n'abantu b'emiringo yoono, abarikubaasa kuba batarikukundwa, kwonka batarikuhoreza engiri hamwe n'ebirikugyenda omu maisho omu magara gaitu, kugira ngu babaase kureeta abantu baingi. **Emishororngo 11-12** neeshushana n'eya **1:24-25** ahabw'okugira ngu emyoyo etarikwera neemanya ngu Yesu n'omwana wa Ruhanga, kwonka Yesu akabahakanisa kandi yaabaragiira ngu batamumanyise.

EKIBUZO KY'OKUGAANISA

1. Itwe ekanisa, nituteekwa kukora ki, nari kuhindura eki turikukora, kugira ngu tugume nitugyendera omu muhanda ogurikwera ogu Yesu yaatamburiiremu, n'ogw'okukoragana n'abantu b'emiringo etari emwe n'emwe, abarikubasa kuba batarikukundwa?

3:13-19: ¹³ *Kandi yaatamba ekibungo, yaayeta abu yaayenzire, baija ahu yaabaire ari.* ¹⁴ *Yaihamu ikumi na babiri kuguma nawe, ngu agume abatume kubuurira engiri,* ¹⁵ *kandi ngu abahe obushoboorozi bw'okubinga baadaimoni;* ¹⁶ *Simooni yaamweta eziina Petero,* ¹⁷ *na Yakobo mwene Zebedaayo na Yohaana murumuna wa Yakobo, yaabeeta Boanerege, amakuru gaaryo ngu Abaana b'okuhinda;* ¹⁸ *na Anderea, Filipino Batolomaayo na Matayo, Tomasi, Yakobo mwene Alifaayo, Tadaayo, Simooni Omukananaayo,* ¹⁹ *na Yuda Iskaryota owaamureebize.*

mm. 13-19—Okutoorana abo Ikumi na babiri

Luka naatugambira ngu atakatooraine abakuru ikumi na babiri, Yesu akamara ekiro kyona omu kushaba (**Luka 6:12**). Nk'ebindi ebikorwa bye n'ebigambo bye, okutoorana abakuru ikumi na babiri kikaba kiine omugasho gw'amaani omu by'ediini. Yesu okutandika ekanisa aha musingye gw'abeegi 12/12 entumwa, nikyoreka ngu akaba natandikaho Israeli ensya ey'omwoyo. Yesu kutoorana 12 abeegi/12 entumwa (**Mat 10:1-2; Mako 3:13-19; Luka 6:12-26**) n'akamanyiso k'enganda ikumi na ibiri eza Israeli. “N'abajwekyerwa kandi abarikukora munonga omu kutandikaho enganda ikumi na ibiri ensya” (Goppelt 1982: 108). Yakobo akeetegyereza eki arikutandika ebaruha ye “enganda ikumi n'ebiri ezirikujanjaara aheeru y'eihanga” (**Yak 1:1**). Ebaruha egi ekahandiikirwa *abakurisitaayo* (reeba **Yak 2:1**). “Omu kukoresha ebigambo [*ai dōdeka phulai; “enganda ikumi n'ebiri”*], omuhandiiki naareeba abaatungire ebaruha nk'Abaisraeli ab'amazima. Ekanisa etungire ekitiinisa ekyo, ahabw'okuba kikaba kiri omurimo gwa masiya kugaruraho enganda ikumi na ibiri (Ye. 3:18; Ezk. 37:19-24; Zab. Sol. 17:28), kandi abakurisitaayo bakeetwara nk'abasika b'enyikiriza y'Ekiyudaaya (Abaroma 4; 1 Kor. 10:18; Gal. 4:21-31; Fil. 3:3).” (Davids 1982: 63) Cole naayoreka okukwatanisa okumwe ahagati ya Israeli eya ira n'enganda ikumi n'ebiri hamwe n'entumwa ikumi n'ebiri: “nk'oku Israeli eya ira yaabaire eine ikumi na babiri ‘abazaire abatandikireho’, nikwo n'ensya yaabaire eine; n'amaziina g'abatandikireho nigashushushana. Hombi omunkuru n'ensya, harimu Simeoni na Levi, hamwe na Yuda. Ebindi ebirikukwatanisa ebaturikumanya nibibaasa kubaho, ahabw'okuba Andreyana na Firipo bakaba baine ‘eziina ry'Oruheburaayo omu diini’ hamwe n'eziina ryabo ery'Orugriika. . . . Nk'oku habiireho oruganda rwa Benyamini, orwabaire rukundwa munonga, nikwo hati habiireho omwegi orwabaire rukundwa munonga, Yohaana, kandi omuri Israeli ensya, boona n'abanyamurwa hamwe n'abagabe (Kush. 1:6), nk'oku kyabaire kiri omu Israeli (Kur. 19:6).” (Cole 1989: 135-36n.3)

Oku Yesu yaabaire natongoza Israeli ensya, ey'amazima, ey'omwoyo omu ikumi n'ebiri, nikihamibwa omuri Yerusaaalemu ensya. Aha miryango ikumi n'ebiri y'orurembo orusya orwa Yerusaaalemu, hahandiikirweho “*amaziina g'enganda ikumi n'ebiri eza Israeli*” (**Kush 21:12**), kwonka aha mabaare ikumi n'abiri g'omusingi gw'orurembo orusya orwa Yerusaaalemu, hariho “*amaziina ikumi n'ebiri g'entumwa ikumi n'ebiri z'omwana gw'entama*” (**Kush 21:14**). Omu kukora eki, Okushuuruurwa nikuhanya okukwatanisa kw'amaani ahagati ya Israeli eya ira, abakuratsi ba Yesu hamwe n'entumwa ze nka Israeli ensya, ey'amazima, ey'omwoyo (reeba Walker 1996: 239). Ekirikutangaaza, n'obu omuntu araabe naabaasa kuteekateeka ngu “omusingi” gwa Yerusaaalemu ensya, gushemereire kuba Israeli eya Endagaano Enkuru, ahabw'okuba nigwo gwatandikire, amaziina g'entumwa ikumi n'ebiri nigo gari aha musingi. Eki nikyoreka ngu Kristo hamwe n'engiri nibyo musingye gwa Yerusaaalemu ensya.

Abeegi boona bakeetegyereza omugasho gwa “12”: Omu **Byak 1:12-26** bakasharamu ngu kikaba nikyetaagwa kwijuzwa omwanya gwa Yuda Iskariote nk'entumwa. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, n'obu Paulo araabe

yaabaire ari entumwa (reeba, e.g., **Rom 1:1; 1 Kor 1:1; 9:1**), Endagaano Ensyu (na Paulo wenka) neetegyereza entaaniso ahagati y'obutumwa bwa Paulo hamwe “n'abari ikumi na babiri” (reeba **Byak 6:2; 1 Kor 15:5, 8**). Eki nikibaasa kuba kiine akakwate n'okugira ngu obuheereza bwa Paulo bukaba buri obw'abanyamahanga (reeba **Byak 9:15; 13:46; 18:6; Gal 1:16; 2:7**), kwonka Petero, omwebembezi kandi omugambirizi w'Abakumi na Babiri, akaba ari entumwa w'Abayudaaya (reeba **Gal 2:7-8**).

Ebyo byona bigambirwe, “Kikaba kiri ekibiina ky'abashaija batarikushushana ei Mukama waitu yaatooraine kuba abeegi be. Bana aharibo bakaba bari abashohi, omwe ari omuhooza w'emishoro, ondiijo ari memba w'ekibiina ky'obutegeyeki ky'obutabanguko. Ebirikukwata ahari mukaaga aharibo tihaine eki turikumanya. Boona bakaba bari abantu ba buriijo. Hakaba hatariho mubuurizi nainga omukugu omu Byahandiikirwe. Kwonka n'abashaija aba nibo Yesu yaatandikireho ekanisa ye kandi yajanjaaza amahurire gye omu nsi yoonu.” (Wessel 1984: 643)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Emirundi mingi Yesu akaruga omu bantu (reeba na **Mako 6:31, 46; 7:24; 14:34-35**). Ni mugasho ki oguri omu kweyiha omu bantu hantu na hari?

- Ekyetengo eki nookireeba ryari?
- Oine mihanda ki y'okugarukamu amashanyarazi (omu by'omwoyo, omubiri, ebiteekateeko hamwe n'ebiteekateeko)?

2. **Emishororongo 14-15** nizooreka ngu Yesu akeeta abakuru ikumi na babiri kuza omu nsi nk'oku Yesu yaakozire, n'obushoborozi nk'obu yaabaire aine. Eki nikimanyisa ki aha magara gaitu, oku turikukorengana n'abantu, etc.?

3. Yesu okutoorana entumwa ikumi na ibiri nikitugambira ki ahari itwe (ekanisa) nk'oku tushemereire kuba?

4. Enkora n'emitwarize y'entumwa neetugambira ki ahari itwe (ekanisa) oku tushemereire kuba?

3:20-35: ²⁰ *Bwanyima yaataaha owaabo; omutwe gw'abantu gwayeyongyera kuteerana, n'ahabw'ekyo Yesu n'abeegi be tibaabaasa n'okurya.* ²¹ *Kandi abaabo ku baakihuriire, baashohora kumukwata, ahabw'okuba bakagira ngu, Agwire eiraro.* ²² *Kandi abahandiiki, abashuumire nibaruga Yerusaalemu, baagira bati, Ariho Bezebuli; kandi omukama wa baadaimoni niwe arikumubingisa baadaimoni.* ²³ *Yaabeeta, yaabacwera enfumu, ati, Sitaane naabaasa ata kubinga Sitaane?* ²⁴ *Obugabe bwona, ku bwebaganisamu, obugabe obwo tibubaasa kugumaho.* ²⁵ *N'enju yoonu ku eyebaganisamu, enju egyo teebaasa kugumaho.* ²⁶ *Kandi na Sitaane ku araabe naayerwanisa, akeebaganisamu, tarikubaasa kugumaho, kureka naahwaho.* ²⁷ *Hoona tihariho muntu orikubaasa kutaaha omu nju y'ondi ow'amaani kunyaga ebintu bye, atabandize kuboha ogwo ow'amaani, bwanyima akabona kunyaga eby'omu nju ye.* ²⁸ *Buzimazima nimbagambira nti: Abantu baryasaasirwa ebibi byabo byona, na buri kurogota kwona;* ²⁹ *kwonak weena orirogota aha Mwoyo Orikwera tarisaasirwa na kakye, ahakuba aryaba akwatsirwe orubanja rw'ekibi ky'ebiro n'ebiro. Eki yaabagambiriire atyo—* ³⁰ *n'ahabw'okuba bakagira ngu, “Ariho daimoni.”*

³¹ *Kandi hakaija nyina na beene waabo, baamutumaho kumweta, beemereire aheeru.* ³² *Omutwe gw'abantu abaabaire bashutami bamwehinguririize, baamugira bati, Reeba, nyoko na beene waanyu bari aheeru nibakweta.* ³³ *Yaabagarukamu ati, Maawe na beene waitu nibaahi?* ³⁴ *Yaabuzya amaisho omuri abo abaabaire bashutami bamwehinguririize, naagira ati, Reeba, maawe na beene waitu n'aba bari aha!*

³⁵ *Weena okora ebi Ruhanga akunda, niwe murumuna wangye, niwe munyaanyazi, kandi niwe maawe.”*

mm. 20-35—Obutaikiriza, okuhakanisa, hamwe n'eka ya Kristo ey'amazima

Ekicweka eki nikitandika n'okugamba aha maka ga Kristo ag'omu nsi, reero kigamba aha bihandiiko ebirikumuhakanisa, reero kikamaririra n'amaka ga Kristo ag'omu nsi hamwe n'okushoborora kwa Kristo kw'abo abu arikutwara nk'amaka ge agaabuzima.

1. Eka ya Yesu ey'omu nsi neeteekeeteeka ngu aine endwara y'omutwe

Nitukira kwebwa ngu Yesu akaruga omuka kandi akaba aine barumuna be na banyaanyazi be.¹⁶ Omu buheereza bwa Yesu omu nsi, barumuna be tibaramwikiriize (**Yoh 7:5**) kandi, nk'oku **m. 21** natugambira ngu bakaba nibateekateeka ngu akaruga omutwe. Enshonga n'okugira ngu buri omwe—kuruga aha beebembezi b'ediini kuhisya aha b'omuka yaabo—tibaramanyire Yesu. N'ahabw'ekyo, titushemereire kutangaara abantu abu turikumanya kandi abu turikugamba nabo ebirikukwata ahari Mukama ku barikuba batarikukwikiriza, kandi titushemereire kutangaara abantu b'omuka yaitu ku barikwanga kwetegyereza, nainga ku barikwikiriza, nainga ku barikuteekateeka ngu nituferwa omutwe ahabw'okukuratira Yesu. Yesu wenyini akagira ngu eki nikijja kubaho (reeba **Mat 10:34-36; Luka 12:51-53**). Rukundo n'obwesigwa omu maka n'eby'amaani, kwonka Yesu naayenda ngu tumukunde kandi tumuhamiireho okukira ab'omu maka gaitu g'omu nsi (**Mat 10:37-39; Luka 14:26-33**).

2. Okuhakanisa abeebembezi b'ediini hamwe “n'okujumirira Omwoyo Orikwera”

abeebembezi b'ediini bakakora ekirikukira aha kuteekateeka ngu Yesu akaba ari omusiru. Bakaba bari abazigu be, bamushinja ngu “*aine Beelsebule*,” kandi bakagira ngu “*naashohoza emizimu kurabira omu mwebembezi w'abadayimoni*” (**m. 22**; reeba na **Mat 12:31-32; Luka 12:10; Yoh 10:20**).¹⁷ Okubeeherera okwo n'okw'obushema, nk'oku Yesu yaagambire omu **mm. 23-27**. Kwonka, okubeeherera okwo kukaba kuri kubi munonga. Enshonga eyabaire neegamba ahari Yesu “n'okujumirira omwoyo gurikwera” n'abahandiiki kugira ngu omurimo gwa Yesu gw'okukiza n'okubinga emizimu gukaba guri omurimo gwa sitaane, N'obu omuntu w'amazima yaabaire naamanya ngu omurimo ogwo ni murungi, *bo bonka bakamnaya* ngu eki Yesu yaabaire naakora kikaba kiri kirungi (reeba **3:1-5**), kandi bakaba nibamanya ngu Yesu akaba naacwekyereza emirimo ya Sitaane (**3:23-27**). N'eky'omugasho okureeba ngu abahandiiki ku baahababire Yesu *bakaba nibamanya naris hi bakaba bashemereire kumanya ou Yesu yaabaire ari*. Yesu tarasherekire abeebembezi b'ediini eki yaabaire ari: aha kubatizibwa kwe, omwoyo gukamuhikaho nk'enkombe (**1:10**); eiraka rya Ruhanga kuruga omu iguru rikagira ngu, “*Niwe Mwana wangye omukundwa*” (**1:11**); omwoyo gukamutwara omu ihamba (**1:12**); omwoyo gukamutwara omu ihamba (1:12); Yesu akagambira abeebembezi b'ediini ngu akaba naabaasa kukora eki Ruhanga wenka arikubaasa kukora arikusaasira omuntu n'ebigambo bye byonka reero yaakyoreka arikukiza omushaija owabaire aine ekihuumura (**2:5-12**); akagira ngu niwe “*Omwana w'omuntu*” (**2:10**); akagira ngu niwe musheija musheija (**2:19**); akagira ngu niwe “*Mukama wa Sabatoo*” (**2:28**); akagira ngu niwe yaabaire aine amaani g'okusiba Sitaane kandi akakyoreka arikubinga emizimu mibi emirundi mingi (**3:27**; reeba **Mako 1:4-8** ei Yohana omubatiza yaragwire ogwe orikwija “*nankiza obushoboorozi*”).¹⁸ Abahandiiki bakaba bariho obu Yesu yakiza omushaija owabaire aremeire omuri **Mako 2:1-12**. Bakaba nibamanya ngu Ruhanga wenka niwe yaabaire naabaasa kusaasira ebibi kurabira omu kigambo kye, nahabwekyo bakajunaana Yesu ngu akajumira Ruhanga obu yaasaasira omushaija (**2:7**). Kwonka Yesu ku yaakizire omushaija ogwo omubiri gwe, **m. 12** nikigira ngu “*boona bakatangaara, baheereza Ruhanga ekitiinisa*.” Nikiteekateekwaho, ekyo kikaba kirimu n'abahandiiki abaabaire “*batakareebaga ekintu nk'eki*” (**m. 12**). “Hakaba hariho enshonga emwe yonka erikubaasa kwihwaho; Yesu ku yaakubaire nabinga emizimu, kikaba kiri ahabw'okuba akaba aine amaani n'obushoboorozi oburikukira obwa Sitaane. Amaani maingi munonga, ahari buri Muyudaaya, nigabaasa kuba amaani ga Ruhanga (Lk. 11:20). Eki kikaba nikimanyisa ngu obutegyeki bwa Sitaane obw'ekibi n'okufa bukaba bwahwaire, kandi ngu obutegyeki bwa Ruhanga bukaba bwatandikire, omu mitima n'ebiteekateeko by'abantu abu Yesu yaacungwire kuruga omu butegyeki bwa Sitaane.” (Cole 1989: 142; reeba na **Yoh 10:21**)

Omu kitabo kya Matayo ekirikushoboorora aha nshonga egi, Yesu naagira ngu naakora n'amaani g'omwoyo gurikwera: “*Kwonka ky ndaabe nimbingisa baadaimoni Omwoyo wa Ruhanga, mumanye ngu obukama bwa Ruhanga bubahikireho*” (**Mat 12:28**). Ahabw'okugira ngu omurimo gw'omwoyo n'omurimo gwa sitaane, abeebembezi b'ediini bakaba nibagarukamu ebyafaayo bya baishenkurubo, nk'oku Isaaya yaagambireho ati, “*Kwonka bakagomera kandi bakagwisa kubi omwoyo gwe ogurikwera, n'ahabw'ekyo akahinduka omuzigu waabo, nawe yaabarwanisa*” (**Isa 63:10**). Isaaya akagyenda omu maisho n'okushaba ngu Ruhanga “*oshatura eiguru, oshuuma, enshozi zitengatenga omu maisho gaawe*” (**Isa 64:1**) okuhwera abantu be. C. K. Barrett naagira ngu, “okushaba kw'omunabi kukaba kugarukirwemu. Ruhanga akaigura eiguru; akaruga ahansi. . . omu

¹⁶ Okumanya ebirikukiraho aha b'eishe - emwe na banyaanya ba Yesu, reeba okuhanuura aha **mm. 31-35**, ahansi.

¹⁷ Beelsebule obumwe n'obumwe neevunuurwa nka Beelsebub. Beelizebuli nikyo kihandiiko ky'Oruheburayo Baalzebul, ekirikumanyisa “Mukama w'enshohera,” kandi n'empinduka y'okushekyerera Baalzebuli, ekirikumanyisa “Mukama Baali nainga omugabe Baali” (Cole 1989: 140; Stoops 1993: 70). “Omu rurimi rwa Aramaiki, Beeli-zebuli naabaasa kuba yaamanyirwe nka ‘Mukama w'Amasha.’” (Stoops 1993: 70).

¹⁸ “Okushoboorora ahari Sitaane nka ‘omunya-maani’ [*ho ischuros*, **Mako 3:27**] nikishangwa omu kushoboorora kw'orikukwatwaho omwoyo gurikwera nka ‘orikukira amaani’ [*ischuroteros*, **Mark 1:7**]” (Lane 1974: 143n.92).

kwija kw'Omwoyo . . . ahari Yesu [**Mako 1:10**], owaagyenda omu maisho, nka Musa owa kabiri, n'omurimo gw'okucungura abantu be. Emirimo ye y'amaani ekamanyisibwa. Emizimu ekamanya mukama waayo. Kwonka omurimo gwa Ruhanga omutsya gukatangirirwa omu muringo nigwo gumwe nk'ogwa ira. Abantu omu mwanya gw'okukiakiira, bakagihakanisa kandi bakagwisa kubi (barogota) omwoyo gwa Ruhanga ogurikwera, nk'oku Mako arikugamba. . . . Ahabw'okugira ngu eki n'ekikorwa kya Ruhanga eky'ahamuheru eky'okucungura, abo abarikukihakana, tibarikubaasa kujunwa.” (Barrett 1958: 105)

Nikireebeka ngu ebikorwa bya Yesu eby'okurya “n'abashorooza n'abasiisi,” okugamba ngu okusiiba (oku Abafarisaayo baabaire nibakora emirundi ebiri omu sabiiti) tikurikwetengwa kwija obu yaabaire ariho, okuikiriza abeege be kuhenda ebiragiro by'omunwa kandi “bakakora” aha Sabato, kandi okukiza omuntu omu bantu owabaire aine omukono guzingami aha Sabato, omu sinaogi, omukujemera ebi abebembezi babaire barikuteekateeka ngu n'eb'ebiragiro, kikareetera aebembezi b'ediini kujunaana Yesu nk'orikwebemberwa sitaane. Robert Deffinbaugh naagira ati, “Ekibuuzo ekihikire kikaba kitari ngu, ‘naabaasa ata kugira ngu ni Ruhanga?’ naabaasa ata kweyita masiya kwonka akatwetantara, obwo arikukorengana n'abashomankuzi?” Abeebebezi b'Abayudaaya, kikaba nikyoreka butunu ngu bakangwa.” (Deffinbaugh n.d.: Background [2]) Nk'oku Jeffrey Gibson yaayongyeireho, “mazima, ekirikubabaganisa n'okugira ngu ti muntu weena, kureka ‘orikwera wa Ruhanga’ orikwikiriza ebintu ebi” (Gibson n.d.: II). Yesu akakimanya eki (**Luka 7:34**, “*Kwonka Omwana w'omuntu we ku yaizire naarya, kandi naanywa, mwagira ngu, Reeba omunyamururu kandi omusenzi, munywani w'abahooza n'abasiisi!*”); reeba na **Mat 11:19**). Omu muringo ogundi, bakaba nibamanya ngu Yesu n'oha, bakaba nibamanya ngu orubanja orurikworeka ngu akaba aine Beelsebule n'orw'ebishobobo, kwonka bakakora orubanja nkana kwenda kumwihaho.¹⁹ N'amazima, omuri **3:6** bakaba bashaziremu kumaraho Yesu; n'ahabw'ekyo, ebyabaire nibigambwa omuri **3:22** bikaba biri bimwe aha bigyendererwa byabo (Deffinbaugh n.d.: Background [4], “abakuru b'Abayudaaya bakacwamu kucwekyereza Yesu [**m. 6**] batakatungire enshonga nungi y'okukikora. . . . Eki [okurega omu **m. 22**] ti kigambo kimwe ekitarikuteekwateekwaho, kureka n'ekiteekateeko ky'oburingaaniza ekyateirweho abeebebezi abaabaire bangire Yesu nka masiya”).

Abeebebezi b'ediini, nibabaasa kuba baketomboitiire ogwo ou babaire nibamanya ngu niwe masiya owasindikirwe Ruhanga, bakamujunaana ngu naategyekwa sitaane, ahabw'okuba masiya nk'ogwe, akaba atarikuhikaana n'ekiteekateeko kyabo ekirikukwata ahari masiya n'eki ashemereire kukora.²⁰ Tibarabakubaasa kwikiriza ngu Ruhanga naabaasa kukora ekitarikushushana n'omuringo ogu babaire nibamuteekateekyera. Mesaya na Ruhanga nk'ogwo, nabo bakatiinisa omururu gwabo ogw'okweyendeza ahabw'emyanya yaabo n'obushoborozi (reeba **Yoh 11:48**, “*Ku turaamurekye yaagumizamu atyo, boona nibaija kumwikiriza, kandi Abarooma baryaija batwanye omwanya gwaitu ogurikwera, batware n'eihanga ryaitu.*”).²¹ N'ahabw'ekyo, n'obu baraabe baabaire nibamanya ekindi, bakasharamu kukoresa Yesu nk'omurogo, nabi w'ebishuba kandi omukozi w'eb'okutangaza, nk'oku kirikworeka omu **Bir 13:1-5**. Ekirikutangaza n'okugira ngu “Mukama w'enju ku arikubinga emyoyo etarikwera, nibamwikiriza kuba Orikwera/Omwana wa Ruhanga [**1:24**; reeba na **Mat 17:9**;

¹⁹ Eky'okureeberaho kya Yesu eky'abahingi b'emizaabibu omuri **Mako 12:1-12** nikyoreka butunu ngu abeebebezi b'ediini bakakora ekyo barikwetegyezeza gye Yesu.

²⁰ Frank Powell naareeba ngu abeebebezi b'ediini “bakaba nibasherura Mesaya owaabaire ‘ari nka Musa,’ nari nka omuzira w'eihanga hamwe n'ekishushani kya Judas Makabe (Y.A. 167-161), n'omukono gw'amaani kandi ogw'amaani, akaba naija kubacungura kuruga omu mikono y'abarikubanyangaraza; owaabaire naija kukora okucungura okw'omutaano kugira ngu Eitaka ry'Ekiraganiso rihinduke eitaka ryabo ebiro byona; owaabaire naija kuheebwa amaani n'ekitiinisa nk'oku kyabaire kyagambirwe ba Nabbi. Tihaine ekindi ekyabaire nikijja kubamara. Yesu tarahikiirize obunabi obu. Yesu akaba atari murwani kandi, omu muringo gwona, tarakozire kabonero koono akarikworeka ngu nayenda kwebembera okwegugunga ahari Rooma. Okutashushana n'ekyo, akaba ari omushaija w'obusingye. Obukama bwe bukaba ‘butari bw'ensi egi.’ Akaba atajumiriire Abarooma, kwonka akajumirira—abategyeke b'Abayudaaya. . . . Okwongyera ahari ekyo, Yesu akeegyesa ngu akaba aine omurimo gw'okugambira abanyamahanga hamwe n'Abayudaaya. Omu kuteebereza kw'abeebebezi b'Abayudaaya, omuntu nk'ogwo akaba atarikubaasa kuba Omuyudaaya ‘ow'amazima’ nainga masiya waabo. Omu miteekateekyere yaabo, Ruhanga akaba atarikufayo aha banyamahanga.” (Powell 1954: 90-91)

²¹ Eki nikyorekwa omuri **Mako 11:15-19** obu Yesu “yayonjoire Hekalu” obwo arikubinga abo abaabaire nibaguzi n'okugura omuri Hekalu, yaahindura emmeeza z'abahunduzi b'esente, tarikwikiriza muntu weena kutwara ekintu kyona omu Hekalu, kandi nawe akeegyesa omuri Hekalu. **Omushororongo 18** nihagira ngu abanyamurwa abakuru n'abahandiiki bakasherura omuringo gw'okumwita “*ahabw'okuba bakaba nibamutina.*” Nikyoreka butunu, “ekikorwa kya Yesu kikahakanisa obushoborozi bwabo kandi hatariho kubanganisa kikabamaraho esente nyingi” (Wessel 1984: 728). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, kwonka, hakaba hariho amatsiko ngu, abantu ku baraakurate Yesu, omwanya n'obushoborozi bw'abeebebezi b'ediini omu biro by'omumaisho nibiija kuhwaho, ahabw'okuba Yesu akaba naayoreka n'amaani ngu obuheereza omu Hekalu, nk'oku bwabaire nibukorwa abeebebezi abo, tiburikwikirizibwa Ruhanga. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, omuri **m. 17** Yesu akajuriza kuruga omu **Yer 7:11**, ekicweka ky'ebigambo ebi Ruhanga yaagambire aha beebembezi ba Israeli arikubaganisa kubaiha omu maisho ge.

Mako 1:34; 3:11; Luka 4:41], kwonka abo abarikujunanizibwa aha buyonjo bwa Israeli hamwe n'enju ya Ruhanga nibamujunaana okugira emyoyo etarikwera (3:30)” (Watts 2007: 150).

N'ahabw'okuba abahandiiki bakaba bateine rubanja, kwonka bakaba nibamanya ngu ebi baabaire nibagamba ahari Yesu bikaba bitahikire **m. 29**, Yesu naagira ati, “*kwonak weena orirogota aha Mwoyo Orikwera tarisaasirwa na kakye, ahakuba aryaba akwatsirwe orubanja rw'ekibi ky'ebiro n'ebiro.*” Naagira ngu n'okujumira omwoyo gurikwera ahabw'okuba nk'oku abahandiiki baabaire nibamanya, Yesu tarayebemberwa sitaane kureka n'omwoyo gurikwera kandi n'omwoyo gurikwera nigwo gurikworeka ensi Kristo. Okujumira Ruhanga nikishushana n'okwehagura aha mazima.²² Tihaine ekikozirwe omu butaamanya nainga butandu, kureka buri kimwe n'ekigyendereirwe kandi nikimanyisibwa. Nk'oku Walter Grundmann arikugira, “Ekibi eki nikikorwa omuntu ku arikwetegyereza ekigyendererwa kya Yesu kurabira omu Mwoyo Orikwera, kwonka akakihakanisa kandi akakijumira” (Grundmann 1964: 304; reeba na Bremer 1993: 91-92). Eki kiine akakwate n'ebiro byaitu, obu Yesu atakiri omu nsi, kandi tutarikumureeba naakora eby'okutangaza nk'abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo? Ninyikiriza ngu nikikora, ahabw'okuba tukiriyo n'okushoboorora n'obujurizi bwa Yesu omu Baiburi kandi Omwoyo Orikwera nakikora omu nsi, arikworeka Kristo omu nsi erizooba. Ahabw'embeera yaitu, Hermann Beyer naagira ngu okujumirira omwoyo gurikwera “nikyoreka okwanga amaani ga Ruhanga ag'okukiza abantu n'embabazi ze. Omushajira orikuhakanisa okusaasirwa, niwe arikubingwaho.” (Beyer 1964: 624) R. Alan Cole naakishoboorora “nk'ekibi ky'abo abarikuhindura amaisho, abarikwanga okutangazibwa kw'Omwoyo, abarikuhakanisa omurimo gw'Omwoyo, n'okwekwasa obushoborozi omu kukikora barikwetomboita Ruhanga. Abantu nk'abo, tibarikubaasa kusaasirwa, ahabw'okuba bakanga omuringo gumwe gw'okusaasira ogu Ruhanga yaataireho.” (Cole 1989: 142) William Smith akakigambaho ati, “Omukigambo kimwe, omuntu weena otungire okutangazibwa kw'Omwoyo kuhika aha mazima agarikukwata ahari Kristo n'okureeba emirimo y'amaani y'Omwoyo kurabira omuri we, reero yaaruga ahari Kristo, yaayanga engiri, kandi hati naatuura nk'omuzigu wa Kristo.” (Smith 2004: n.p.)²³

Tushemereire kumanya ngu “okujumirira omwoyo gurikwera” ti kiri “mukoro gumwe ogurikubaasa kukorwa. Ti kugamba bigambo bibi ahari Yesu nainga omwoyo gurikwera. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, n'okwemerera ahari Yesu, ekirikuhakanisa amaani g'Omwoyo gwa Ruhanga ogurikukorera omuri Yesu. . . . Omu engiri ya Luka, ebigambo ebirikukwata aha kibi ekitarikuhwaho hamwe n'okujumira Ruhanga, nibishangwa omu biragiyo by'okwatura Yesu omu bwesigwa omu maisho g'abandi (12:8-10). . . . Luka akakwatanisa okwehakanisa Yesu n'okujumirira omwoyo, akakwate akarikutujutsya obu Petero yaahakana Yesu bwanyima y'okukwatwa. . . . Petero akakora ekibi ekirikubaasa kureebeka nk'ekitarikusaasirwa, kwonka ahabw'embabazi n'okukunda kwa Yesu, akaguma omu kisibo. Aha muheru, ti maani gaitu g'okwerinda okushiisha agu turikwesiga, kureka n'okusaasira kwa Ruhanga kurabira omuri Yesu Kristo, orikutuhabira.” (Thompson 1999: 82)²⁴

3. Yesu naashoborora eka ye eyaabuzima

Ekicweka eki nikihendera n'ekindi ekihandiiko ekirikugamba ahari Yesu eka ye ey'omu nsi. Eki tiky'akabenje, ahakuba bwanyima y'okuteekwatekwaho nk'omushema n'okubeeherera ngu aine sitaane, Yesu akashoboorora eka ye eyaabuzima. **Omushororongo 31** nigugamba ahari “*nyina na barumuna be.*” Baiburi neegira ngu Yesu akaba aine ab'eishemwe bana (Yakobo, Yozefu, Simooni, na Yuda nibo barikwetwa amaziina) hamwe na banyaanyazi - itwe babiri (reeba **Mat 12:46-47; 13:53-56; Mako 3:31-32; 6:3; Luka 8:19-20; Yoh 2:12; 7:3, 5, 10; Byak 1:14; 1 Kor 9:5; Gal 1:19**).²⁵ Ahabw'ekiteekateeko kyabo ngu Mariamu akaguma ashugaine, abakaturiki ba Roma nibagira ngu banyaanya ba Yesu bakaba bari abanyabuzaare be. Kwonka,

²² B. M. F. van Iersel nayoreka ngu okuhakanisa Ruhanga nikishushana n'okwehagura ahari Ruhanga, nk'oku kirikugambwaho omu **Heb 6:4-6** (van Iersel 1980: 27-28).

²³ Ekirikutangaza, obwire ku bwahikire bw'okwita Yesu, abeebembezi b'ediini bakaba nibamanya ngu tibarikubaasa kugamba ngu Yesu akaba aine Beelizebuli nainga emizimu mibi. N'ekyarugiremu, omuri **Yoh 10:33**, n'obu baraabe baabaire nibamanya gye, ebiteekateeko byabo ebithahikire ebirikukwata ahari Ruhanga hamwe na masiya n'oku bashemereire kutwaza bikareetera abeebembezi b'Abayudaaya kworeka ngu nibajumira Ruhanga (“*Abayudaaya baamugarukamu bati, Titurikukuteera mabaare ahabw'omurimo murungi, kureka ahabw'okurogota, okeegira Ruhanga, haza kunu ori omuntu*”); reeba na **Mat 9:2-3; Luka 5:20-21; Yoh 5:17-18; 8:58-59**). Ekyo nikyo kyabaireho obu yaabaire nahurira orubanja rwe omu kooti enkuru (**Mat 26:57-66; Mako 14:61-64; Luka 22:67-71**). N'ahabw'ekyo, entuura yaabo ekahendera erikushushana n'abantu baingi abarikwanga Yesu nk'omukama waabo, i.e., “naabaasa kuba atari sitaane, kwonka tarikuba ari masiya kandi nahabwekyo ti Ruhanga.”

²⁴ C. E. B. Cranfield omu buryo buhikire naagira ati, “N'enshonga y'omugasho munonga omu by'obureberezi, nitubaasa kugamba n'obwesigye bwingi ahari weena orikwerarikirira ahabw'ekibi eki yaakozire, ngu amazima ngu aine oburemeezi bwingi n'obuhame oburikworeka ngu takikozire” (Cranfield 1972: 142).

²⁵ Ishe ow'omu nsi, Yusefu, taragambirweho, obundi ahabw'okuba akaba atakiri mu magara.

“ekicweka kyonka ahu beene ishe Yesu batarikukwatanisa na nyina, ni Yohaana 7:3, 5, 10. Okugamba ahari nyina wa Yesu, nikyoreka ngu abaana ba nyina omwe nibo barikugambwaho.” (Zodhiates 1993: “*adelphos*,” 80) Okwongyera ahari ekyo, amazima ngu Yesu niwe yaabaire ari mukuru omu “banyanya” (batari banyabuzaare) ni “gashagikwa amakuru ga *prima facie* agarikumanyisa ‘omutabani w'okubanza’, *prōtotokos*, omuri Lk. ii. 7 Tikirikubaasika ngu Luka akakoresa ekigambo eki, ku araabe yaabaire naamanya ngu Mariamu tarazaire abaana abandi, ahabw'okugira ngu ekigambo *monogenes* (ekikozesibwa omuri Lk. vii. 12, viii. 42 ekya ‘bonka’ abaana) bakaba beetekateekire kuhayo obuhwezi. Tushemereire kumanya ngu ebigambo eberi omuri Mt. i. 25 ‘taramumanyire okuhitsya obu yaazaara omutabani we w'okubanza’ n'okugira ngu, ahanyima y'okuzaarwa, enkoragana y'obushwere eya butoosha ekakurataho, kandi abandi baana bakazaarwa.” (Tasker 1982: 22-23)

Nk'oku twareebire, ab'eka ye ab'omu nsi tibaramwikiriize, kwonka bakamwikiriza bwanyima y'okuzooka kwe. Boona bakaba bari omu kishengye eky'ahaiguru ahaizooba rya pentekoote (**Byak 1:14**). Yesu akareebeka omurumuna Yakobo ahanyima y'okuzooka (**1 Kor 15:7**), kandi Yakobo akahinduka omwebembezi w'ekanisa omuri Yerusaalemu (**Byak 12:17**); akakora omurimo gw'amaani omu rukiiko rw'omugasho omuri Yerusaalemu, arikureebeka nk'orikwebempera orukiiko n'okurangirira okusharaho (**Byak 15:13-29**). Akaba namanywa nk'emwe aha “nyomo” z'ekanisa (**Gal 2:9**). Murumuna we orikwetwa Yuda niwe yahandiikire ebaruha ya Yuda (**Yuda 1**; reeba na **Mat 13:55** [orugriika orurikumanyisa Yuda ni “Yudasi”]).

Oihireho rukundo y'obuhangwa n'okukundana kw'amaka g'omu nsi, omu **mm. 34-35** Yesu akashoboorora abo abu yaabaire naareeba nk'eka ye eyaabuzima: “*Yaabuzya amaisho omuri abo abaabaire bashutami bamwehinguririize, naagira ati, Reeba, maawe na beene waitu n'aba bari aha! Weena okora ebi Ruhanga akunda, niwe murumuna wangye, niwe munyaanyazi, kandi niwe maawe.*” Yesu akeetegyereza ngu amaka g'omu nsi, n'obu garikuba gari marungi, nigagyenda juba; eka ye n'obukama bwe n'eby'ebiro byona. Omu mbeera yaabo ey'obuhangwa, amaka g'omu nsi tigacungwirwe; eka ye yonka niyo erimu abacungwirwe boona. Hariho enshonga erikugira ngu, “eshagama nungi kukira amaizi.” Yesu naagira ati, “Ekyo nikibaasa kuba kihikire, kwonka eshagama y'omu nsi terikubaasa kuha omuntu amagara agatahwaho — *Eshagama yangye yonka niyo erikugaba amagara agatahwaho.*”

Omu bugufu, eka yaitu ey'omwoyo omuri Kristo n'eyomugasho kukira eka yaitu ey'ensi; mazima, Omwoyo n'eyomugasho kukira ekintu kyona eky'ensi. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Yesu yaataireho entaaniso y'amaani omu kukunda kwaitu ahariwe wagyeragyeranisa n'okukunda amaka gaitu g'omu nsi hamwe n'amagara gaitu g'omu nsi, okukunda kwaitu okwa butoosha aha maka gaitu g'omu nsi hamwe n'amagara gaitu g'omu nsi kushemereire kuba nk'okwanga kwaitu wagyeragyeranisa n'okukunda kwa Yesu (**Mat 10:37; Luka 14:26**). Aha musharaba, Yesu akooreka ngu okumukuratira n'eky'omugasho kukira okuhamira aha maka gaitu ag'omu nsi. Nk'omutabani omukuru, kikaba kiri obujunanizibwa bwe kureeberera nyina; ku yaabaire atarikubaasa kukikora, obujunanizibwa obwo akabuheereza omwe aha b'eishemwe. Kwonka, obu Yesu yaabaire ari aha musharaba, barumuna be ab'omu nsi bakaba batarikumwikiriza. N'ahabw'ekyo, kuruga aha musharaba, Yesu akaheereza obujunaanizibwa obwo Yohaana omwegi we, nk'oku **Yoh 19:26-27** erikugamba: “*Yesu ku yaareebire nyina, kandi n'omwegi ou yaabaire akunda ayemereire haihi, yaagambira nyina ati, Mukaikuru, reeba omwana waawe! Kandi yaagambira omwegi ogwo ati, Reeba omukaikuru waawe! Okuruga aho omwegi ogwo yaamutwara omu ka ye.*” Yesu akata Omwoyo ahaiguru y'omubiri kandi yaayoreka omugasho gwagwo n'aha musharaba. Okugamba kwe okw'amaani aha bukuru bw'amaka g'eby'omwoyo n'ag'omu nsi, kishemereire kutureetera nk'abantu buntu hamwe n'ekanisa kugaruka kuteekateeka aha maka agarikukirayo okuba ag'omugasho ahariitwe n'oku turikubaasa kugoreka.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ahabw'okugira ngu n'ab'eka ya Yesu tibaramwikiriize, nikitugambira ki aha mugasho gw'okushaba omu kubuurira engiri?
2. “Okujumirira omwoyo gurikwera” nikimanyisa ki?
3. Nikyoreka butunu ngu nteekateeka y'abhandiki eya eki Ruhanga ninga Mesaya eki yabaie ashemereire kuba ari bikabareetera kujunaana Yesu okuba aijiwire Belzebuli kandi n'okugia omwoyo mubi. Nibiteekateeko bibi biha, ebitiine ahari Ruhanga ebikutireetera kwetegyereza Ruhanga kubi/ ninga kumunyigira?
4. Abahandiiki *bakagamba kubi* ahari Yesu. N'enki ekirikurugamu (ebiteekateeko, ebigambo, ebikorwa) kuruga omu kuhakanisa abo abu tutarikumanya nainga abu tutarikwikirizana nabo?

5. Nookora ki aha bigambo bya Yesu ebirikukwata aha maka?

- Noteekateeka ngu naaba naamanyisa ngu tushemereire kwehuzya amaka gaitu g'omu nsi, kugira ngu tuheereze Ruhanga? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?
- Noteekateeka ngu naagamba ngu tushemereire kutwaza abarikwikiriza n'abatarikwikiriza omu miringo etarikushushana? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?

6. Abantu abari aheeru y'ekanisa yaitu nibatureeba nk'eka?

- Ku kiraabe kitari ekyo, ahabwenki kitari ekyo?
- Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, nibatureeba nk'eka nungi, erikwetegyerezibwa kurungi, nainga nk'eka etarikwetegyerezibwa?

7. Nitwerundaana nk'eka kandi tukakoragana nk'abantu b'omuka abarikukundana?

8. Nitubaasa kukora ki nk'ekanisa kureeba ngu abantu boona omu kanisa yaitu batwarwa nk'ab'omuka yaitu?

4:1-34: ¹Again Kandi akagaruka yaatandika kwegyeseza aha rubaju rw'enyanya. Omutwe gw'abantu baingi munonga gwamuteeraniraho, n'ahabw'kyo yaaza omu bwato, yaabushutamamu omu nyana, n'abantu abo boona baashutama aha nkungu. ²Yaabeegyesa bingi omu nfumu omu kwegyesa kwe, yaabagambira naagira ati, ³Mutegye amatu, muhurire! ⁴Omubibi akashohora kubiba. Ku yaabaire naabiba, embibo ezimwe zaagwa omu muhanda; enyonyi zaija zaazitorotoora. ⁵Embibo ezindi zaagwa aha rukiri ahataine itaka ringi; ahonaaho zaamera, ahabw'eitaka kutaba ringi; ⁶eizooba ku ryajwire, omushana gwaziteera, zaahonga; kandi ahabw'okutagira mizi, zaayoma. ⁷Embibo ezindi zaagwa omu mahwa; amahwa gaamera, gaazinyuruza, tizaayera. ⁸Embibo ezindi zaagwa omu itaka rirungi; ku zaaherize kumera, zaakura gye, zaakanya, zaayera, ezimwe zaahitsya makumi ashatu, ezindi makumi mukaaga, n'ezindi igana. ⁹Kandi yaagira ati, Oine amatu agarikuhurira, ahurire.

¹⁰Kandi ku yaabaire ati wenka, abo abaabaire bamwehinguririize hamwe na bari ikumi na babiri baamubuuzza aha nfumu egyo. ¹¹Yaabagira ati, Imwe muhairwe okumanya emibonano y'obukama bwa Ruhanga, kwonka ab'aheeru bo byona babicwerwa omu nfumu, ¹²ngu okureeba kwo bareebe, kwonka barekye kwetegyereza, kandi okuhurira kwo bahurire, kwonka barekye kushoborokyerwa, ngu batakaahinduka bakasaasirwa.

¹³Yaabagira ati, Timurikumanya enfumu egi? Mbwenu shi, muryamanya muta enfumu zoona? ¹⁴Omubibi abiba ekigambo. ¹⁵Embibo ez'omu muhanda, ahi ekigambo kyabibirwe, abo nibo baheza kuhurira, ahonaaho Sitaane akaija, akabaihamu ekigambo ekyabibwa omuribo. ¹⁶Kandi ezaabibirwe aha rukiri, abo nibo bahurira ekigambo, bakarahuka kukiikiriza n'okushemererwa; ¹⁷ahabw'okushangwa batatine mizi ehamire, beehangaana omwanya mukye; bwanyima hakibaho obusaasi n'okuhigwa nibaturwa ekyo kigambo, ahonaaho bagwa. ¹⁸N'ezo ezaagwire omu mahwa, nibo bahurira ekigambo; ¹⁹kwonka amaganya g'ensi, n'okubeihwabeihwa kw'obutungi bwayo, n'okwetenga ebindi, ku bikijwangamu, byanyuruza ekyo kigambo, kibura kwana. ²⁰Kwonka ezaabibirwe aha itaka rirungi, abo nibo bahurira ekigambo, bakakiikiriza, bakaana ebyana emirundi makumi ashatu, makumi mukaaga, na igana.”

²¹Kandi yaabagambira ati, Etabaaza ereetwa kujuumikirwa ekiibo, nari shi okugita omunda y'ekitanda? Tereetwa kuteebwa aha kikondo kyayo? ²²Ahakuba tihaine kyasherekirwe ekitaribonwa, nari eky'omubonano ekitarireebwa butunu. ²³Oine amatu agarikuhurira, ahurire. ²⁴Kandi yaabagira ati, Mwerinde eki muhurira; endengo ei murengamu niyo murirengyerwamu, kandi muryayongyerwaho. ²⁵Ahakuba oine niwe aryongyerwa; kandi otaine aryayakwa n'ekyo eki aine.

²⁶Kandi yaagira ati, Obukama bwa Ruhanga nibushusha nk'oku omuntu abiba embibo omu itaka; ²⁷akabyama kandi akaimuka nyomushana na nyekiro; embibo zikamera, zikakura, atamanyire oku zikuzire. ²⁸Eitaka niryo rimeza ryonak; habanza akababi, hataho obushuisha, na bwanyima enjuma nkuru. ²⁹Ku biheza kwera, ahonaaho areeta omusyo, abigyasha, ahakuba eigyasha rihikire.

³⁰Kandi yaagira ati, Mbwenu obukama bwa Ruhanga tukaabugyeranisa na ki? Nari tukaabushobooroza nfumu ki? ³¹Nibushusha nk'akajuma ka sinaapi. Ku kabibwa omu itaka, kaba kari kakye okukira embibo zoona eziri omu nsi; ³²kwonka ku kaheza kubibwa, kamera, kakura, karugamu ekiti

kihango okukira ebindi byona, kagira amataagi mahango, kandi n'enyonyi z'omu mwanya zaarika omu mataagi gaako.

³³ *Akaba abagambira ekigambo omu nfumu nyingi, nk'oku baabaire babaasa kushoborokyerwa;* ³⁴ *tarabaasize kubeegyesa atabirabize mu nfumu; kureka abeegi be nibo yaabaire ashobororera byona omu mubonano.*

mm. 1-34—Yesu naayegyesa omu nfumu

Efumu nezibaasa kureebwa nk'eby'okureeberaho ebirikushushanisa n'eby'okugyeranisa—i.e., enshonga nainga emboozu ahu abantu nainga ebintu ebindi birikujwekyera ekintu ekindi, okutwarira hamwe n'okworeka amazima g'emitwarize nainga ag'eby'omwoyo. Omutwe mukuru ogurikugaita enfumu za Yesu n'obukama bwa Ruhanga, oburiho hati kwonka nibuza kuhika aha muheru omu biro by'omumaisho. Obukama “n'obushoboorozi bwa Ruhanga obw'okwekyoreka omu kureetaho abantu abarikuheereza Yesu omu miringo yoono y'amagara gaabo” (Blomberg 1990: 326). Obukama nibutwariramu empindahinduka y'omuntu weena hamwe n'empindahinduka y'embeera z'abantu. Omu nfumu ze, “Yesu aine enshonga ishata nz'omugasho, embabazi za Ruhanga, ebyetengo by'okuba abeegi hamwe n'akabi akari omu kugomera” (Ibid.).

Yesu akakoresa enfumu “okuronda eky'okugarukamu kuruga omu bi arikuhurikiriza, yaaba nikirungi nainga kibi” (Osborne 1991: 241). Omuringo gumwe ogu yakozire eki, kukaba kuri okuhindura ebiteekateeko by'abantu, nainga okuhindura entekateka omu nfumu ze: “Omusamaria owabaire akyenirwe, kutari omunyamurwa nainga Omuleevi, niwe yaasibire ebironda by'omunyazi (Lk 10:30-37); Abasamaria nibo babaire bari abashuma, batari bajuni!); omutabani omushomankuzi niwe yaatungire embaga (Lk 15:11-32); abooro n'abacumbagizi nibatuura aha mbaga enkuru (Lk 14:15-24); omubiiki owahindwire ekihandiiko kya mukama we eky'ebbanja, naasiimwa (Lk 16:1-13). Omu kukora ekyo, Yesu naabaasa kugyema abarikumuhurikiza okureeba amazima g'obukama bwa Ruhanga omu miringo musya.” (Osborne 1991: 243)

Yesu akakoresa enfumu kworeka n'okushereka, kurugirira ahari abo ababaire nibamuhurikiza (reeba **Mat 13:10-17; Mako 4:10-13**). Yesu akashoboorora kurabira omu: (1) okuha eky'okureeberaho omu miringo ogurikubaasa kwijuka; (2) okureetera abo abatarikwetegyereza gye enshonga egyo kwongyera kuteekateeka; kandi (3) n'okugyezaho kureetera abantu kwikiriza enyikiriza ezimwe nainga kukora omu miringo ogumwe. Enfumu nizisherekyerera obu: (1) orikuhurira aremirwe kwetegyereza amakuru g'ekicweeka eki; nainga (2) nobu yaakuba naabaasa kwetegyereza amakuru, orikuhurira nakanga okushaba kw'okureetaho empindahinduka omu magara gye. N'ahabw'ekyo, omuri **Mako 12:12** abeebembezi b'Abayudaaya bakeetegyereza ngu Yesu akabagambira eky'okureeberaho ky'apangisa ababi, kwonka bakaba batarikwenda kuhindura emihanda yaabo, kandi omu mwanya gw'ekyo, bakongyera amaani gaabo kumwihaho.

Ekikuru omu kushoborora enfumu, n'okumanya eki abantu bakuru bakye, ebikorwa, nainga obubonero burikworeka. Omusingye mukuru gw'okuvunuura enfumu ni “enshonga emwe enkuru ahabw'omukuru omwe.” “Buri nfumu neekora enshonga nkuru emwe ahari buri muntu mukuru—buriiho ibiri nainga ishata omuri buri mushango—kandi abantu aba abakuru nibo barikukirayo kwemerera aha kintu ekindi kitari bo, ekirikureetera enfumu kuba ey'omutaano. . . . Omubwiire bumwe, ebintu ebindi okwihaho abantu abakuru, nibiija kugira eby'okureeberaho ebirikuhikaana n'omugasho ogwatandikirweho abantu abakuru, kandi okuvunuura kw'enshonga zoono, kushemereire kurugamu ebirikwetegyerezebwa abantu ba Palestina ab'omu kyasha ky'okubanza.” (Blomberg 1990: 163) Abantu abakuru nibajwekyera ebintu bitari bimwe na bimwe by'obukama bwa Ruhanga—ebirikukwata ahari Ruhanga, abantu ba Ruhanga, n'abo abatari bantu ba Ruhanga.

1. mm. 1-20—Efumu y'omubibi n'eitaka

Omu miringo emwe, efumu ky'omubibi n'eitaka, niyo “enfumu ya enfumu zoono,” ahabw'okuba Yesu akashoboorora egi yonka (**Mat 13:1-23; Mako 4:1-20; Luka 8:4-15**) andi enfumu y'oburo n'enkyezi (**Mat 13:24-30, 36-43**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, omuri **m. 13** akagira ati, “*Yaabagira ati, Timurikumanya enfumu egi? Mbweni shi, muryamanya muta enfumu zoono??*”

Okushoboorora kwa Yesu omu **mm. 14-20** nikyoreka gye enfumu egi: omubibi n'omuntu orikubiba ekigambo (engiri, i.e., embibo); eitaka ina n'emitima y'abantu abatarikushushana erikworeka emiteekateekyere yaabo aha kigambo. Okukigamba omu miringo ogundi, embeera y'omutima, niyo erikubanza okutunga engiri; okugarukwamu engiri nikwo kurikworeka embeera y'omutima. Abantu abamwe nibateekateeka ngu guruupu ibiri ez'okubanza (abo abari aha muhanda hamwe n'abo abari ahaitaka ry'amabaare, itaka rigufu) tibarikujunwa, kwonka guruupu ya kashata (abo abakwatsirwe amahwa) tibarikujunwa kwonka n'Abakristaayo abaana nainga ab'omubiri.²⁶ Ekyo tikihihire. Guruupu ishata ez'okubanza tizirikwetengwa ahabw'omuhanguzi; omuntu

²⁶ Yesu taragizire ngu kimwe kya kana ky'embibo kikabibwa omu itaka ry'emiringo etari emwe n'emwe, akaba naakoresa

orikuruga ahari Kristo ahabw'okukunda eby'obutungi (gurupu 3) tarikubaasa kugambwaho nk'orikukira orikugwa ahansi y'okuhiiganisibwa (gurupu 2). Guruupu ya kana yonka (eitaka rirungi) niyo erikujwekyera abarikujunwa. Ebigambo ebirikukoresibwa Yesu omu nfumu, nibitwarira kimwe guruupu ishatu ez'okubanza kwonka nibyoreka entaaniso omu guruupu ya kana: (1) Guruupu ishatu ez'okubanza, zoona nizigambwaho omu muntu omwe; guruupu ya kana yonka niyo egambwaho omu bantu baingi, kandi hariho embibo ishatu nungi (30, 60, 100) ezirikuhikaana n'embibo ishatu eza gruupu 1-3. (2) Guruupu ishatu ez'okubanza zoona nizishoboorwa omu bwire obwahwaire (omumazima, *aorist*) kandi tizirikworekwa nk'ezigumizamu; guruupu ey'okuna yonka niyo erikworekwa nk'egumizamu (Jesus uses an imperfect verb and to present participles to describe them). (3) Omu kushoboorora kwe, Yesu akakoresa “aba” aha guruupu ishatu ez'okubanza (**mm. 15, 16, 18**) kwonka “abo” ab'ekibiina kya kana (**m. 20**). (4) Omuri **m. 16** ekigambo kya “kukikiriza” (*lambanō*) n'eky'amaani makye kukira ekigambo ekya “baaiikiriza” omuri **m. 20** (*paradechomai*), i.e., “okutunga nk'ekikorwa ky'okwegyendesereza kitarikumanyisa okutangirirwa kurungi” kugyeranisa na “okutunga, okukwatira hamwe n'okwikiriza n'okworobera” (Zodhaites 1993: *lambanō*, 907; *paradechomai*, 1102). (5) Guruupu ya kana, niyo guruupu yonka ei Yesu yaagambireho nka “nungi.” (6) Guruupu ya kana yonka niyo erikugambwaho kuba nebyara ebijuma. Omu buheereza bwe bwona, Yesu akashoboorora ngu “*omuti nigumanywa kurugiirira aha bijuma byagwo*” (**Mat 12:33**; reeba na **Mat 7:15-18, 20**; **Luka 6:43-45**; **Yoh 15:4-5**). Buzima, ekigyendererwa eki Kristo arikutukiza n'okwana ebyana, kandi ebyana n'obuhame bw'okwikiriza okwabuzima (**Rom 7:4**; **Eph 2:10**; reeba na **Gal 5:22-23**; **Efe 5:8-9**; **Kol 1:3-6**). Kwonka, akagaruka yaagira ngu “*buri muti ogutarikuzaara ebijuma birungi, nigutemwa, gukanikwa omu muriro*” (**Mat 7:19**; reeba na **Mat 3:10**; **Luka 3:9**; **Yoh 15:2, 6**).

Enshonga y'enfumu egi n'okugira ngu Yesu akarangirira okubaho kw'obugabe bwa Ruhanga omuri **1:14-15**. Abaire naayoreka okubaho kwayo (n'okumanya kwe nka Meesi) kurabira omu kukora eby'okutangaza omu **shuura 1-3**. Akaba aine ekibinja ky'abakuratsi—abakuru ikumi na babiri hamwe n'abandi — hamwe n'abantu baingi “abatarikwikiriza” abamwe (ab'omuka ye) abaabaire nibateekateeka ngu akaruga omutwe, hamwe n'abazigu b'amaani, abaabaire bamazireho (kandi bakakora enteekateeka) kumwita. Omu nshonga egi, Yesu obwahati naagamba aha “*emibonano y'obukama bwa Ruhanga*” (**m. 11**): okukira munonga, obukama bwa Ruhanga tiburikwija omu muringo ogu abantu baingi babaire nibateekateeka; kureka, buriho hati omuri Yesu kandi nibwija kurabira omukukwatanisa na Yesu (kurabira omu kigambo ky'engiri). Naashoboorora ahabwenki obukama hamwe nawe nk'omwebembezi wabwo, bakaba batarikukundwa abantu boona, kureka bakaba nibareetaho okwebaganisamu nk'okwo. Naayoreka ngu Sitaane naahakanisa munonga okurangirira engiri kandi abamwe nibayangira kimwe; baingi nibahurira engiri bataine kwikiriza kw'okukiza; abamwe nibooreka okukunda kw'ahaiguru kwonka bataine kwehayo nk'abeegi ab'amazima. N'ahabw'ekyo, omuri **m. 12** naashoboorora ebiri omu **Isa 6:9-10**, okwetwa kwa Ruhanga ahari Isaaya, ekyarugiremu okugumya emitima ya boona okwihaho abasigaire. Nk'oku Royce Grunler arikworeka, “obutumwa bwa 'Isaaya' nibwija kubahamya omu bugomi bwabo, nk'oku obutumwa bwa Yesu burikuhamya abaheekyera omu kumwanga kwabo. Ekigambo *N'okuhinduka ngu bakizibwe!* nikitangaaza munonga, ahabw'okuba tibaine kigyendererwa ky'okuhinduka n'okusaasirwa.” (Gruenler 1989: 773) Kwonka, akata omutima aha kihikire ngu abamwe nibaija kugarukwamu okwikiriza, okworobera, n'okwehayo, kandi nihaza kubaho okusharuura kwingi ahamuheru. Nikyo kimwe, tushemereire kubiba tutarikushoroora: tushemereire kuteekateeka ngu abamwe nibaija kukyanga kwonka twine obuhame ngu nitwija kusharuura.

2. **mm. 21-25**—Ebirikwesherekwa nibiija kumanywa, kandi okurugiirira aha mutindo gwawe, noiija kucwerwa orubanja

Omushororongo 21 nigugira, *Etabaaza ereetwa . . .*” Eki nikyoreka Yesu hamwe n'ekigyendererwa kye:²⁷ “*Kandi oru nirwo rubanja, omushana gwizire omu nsi, abantu baakunda omwirima okukira omushana; ahakuba emicwe yaabo ekaba eri mibi*” (**Yoh 3:19**); “*Yesu yaagaruka yaabagira ati, Niinye mushana gw'ensi; orikunkuratira, tarigyendera mu mwirima, kwonka aryagira omushana gw'amagara.*” (**Yoh 8:12**); “*Nyowe nyizire omu nsi kuba omushana, ngu omuntu weena orikuunyikiriza arekye kuguma omu mwirima*” (**Yoh 12:46**). **Omushororongo 22** nigugamba aha kucwa orubanja okurikwija “*n'eki mwagambiire omu kutu, muri omu kishengye, kiriyagambirwa aha mutwe gw'enju*” (**Luka 12:2-3**; reeba na **Mat 10:26-27**; **Luka 8:17**; **1 Kor 4:5**). **Omushororongo 21-22** nazo nizigarukamu **mm. 11-12**, i.e., Yesu niwe mushana kandi akaija kworeka omushana omu mwirima, kwonka “abo abari aheeru” tibarikwetegereza ahabw'okuba nibakunda omwirima

eky'okureeberaho kya buriijo eky'omuhingi kubyara embibo, ezimwe aharizo nizigwa omu itaka ribi.

²⁷ N'obu envunuura enyingi zirikukoresa ekigambo “*etabaaza*,” orugriika orurikumanyisa **m. 21** erimu ekicweka (*ho*; i.e., *the*), ekirikworeka ngu etara erikugambwaho ni Yesu.

kukira omushana.

Emishororongo 23-25 neha okurabura abo abari “omunda.” Deffinbaugh akakigambaho ati, “Omusingye oguri enyima y'enfumu egi n'ogu: ‘Amazima agu orikuremwa kukoresa, nooferwa,’ nainga ‘mazimazima oine amazima agu orikukoresa.’ Eki niky Mukama waitu arikumanyisa obu yaagira ati, ‘Mwerinde ebi murikuhurikiriza. endengo ei murengamu niyo murirengyerwamu, kandi muryayongyerwaho. Ahakuba oine niwe aryongyerwa; kandi otaine aryayakwa n'ekyo eki aine’ (Mark 4:24-25). Abeegi (nari itwe) kugira ngu batetunguura ahabw'obwengye obu twine, kandi abandi bakaguma batarikumanya, ka tuteekateekye aha bujunaanizibwa bw'amaani oburikuba ahabwaitwe abarikwetegyereza gye.” (Deffinbaugh n.d.: *The Principle*)²⁸ Omu bugufu, risto niwe mushana; niwe kipimo (reeba **Yoh 14:6; 1 Pet 2:6**); abo abarikumwanga nibaija kufeerwa buri kimwe; kwonka abo abarikumumanya, abarikumukunda, abarikumworobera, kandi abarikumukuratira nibaija kuhungura buri kimwe (reeba **Mat 5:5; 19:29; 25:34; Byak 20:32; Rom 4:13; Efe 1:11, 14, 18; Kol 1:12; 3:24; Heb 1:14; 6:12; 9:15; 1 Pet 1:4; Kush 21:5-7**).

3. **mm. 26-29**—Enfumu y'embibo, okukura n'okusharuura

Enfumu egi netugambira ngu obukama bwa Ruhanga nibutandika omu muringo ogutashemeire, nibukura omu muringo ogutarikwetegyerezebwa, nibutegekwa Ruhanga, kandi nibwija kugumizamu kuhika aha muheru (reeba na **1 Kor 3:6-9**). Obukama bwa Ruhanga bukatongozibwa kandi buriho hati, kwonka tibukahwaire, kandi tikyo abeebembezi b'ediini n'abantu baabaire nibateekateeka.²⁹ N'ahabw'ekyo, **Luka 17:20-21** negira, “*Ku yaabuuziibwe Abafarisaayo obunaku obu obukama bwa Ruhanga buriiziramu, yaabagarukamu ati, Obukama bwa Ruhanga tibwija nibureebwa butunu; kandi tibarigira ngu, Reeba mbubu! Nari, mburiya! Ahakuba obukama bwa Ruhanga buri omuriimwe.*” Okugamba aha nsharuura n'okusharuura nikushushana n'enfumu y'oburo n'enkyenzi (**Mat 13:26-30, 36-43**) hamwe n'okushoboorora okusharuura n'okusharaho aha muheru gw'ensi omu **Kush 14:14-20** (reeba na **Yoweri 3:13**). Omu bintu ebindi, eki nikitugambira ngu ekanisa neiya kuba eriho omu nsi, okuhisya aha muheru, obu Kristo arigaruka kureeta okusharaho.

4. **mm. 30-34**—Enfumu ya embiibo ya sinaapi

Enfumu y'embibo ya sinaapi, neyoreka entaaniso eri ahagati y'entandikwa y'obukama n'emperu yaabwo erikutangaaza. Ahabw'okugira ngu okuba omwebembezi w'obukama bwa Ruhanga nikyegamira aha kwikiriza kwaitu omuri Yesu, omuri **Mat 17:20** Yesu akagyerageranisa okwikiriza “*nk'akajuma ka sinaapi.*” Enshonga y'okugira ngu ekimera kya Sinaapi nikikura ngu “*enyonyi z'omu mwanya zaija zaayarika omu mataagi gaagwo*” nikyoreka ngu obukama n'obushoboorozi burungi ahari buri omwe, nk'oku Ruhanga ari “*ahabw'okuba eizooba rye arijwisiza ababi n'abarungi, kandi agwisiza enjura abahikiriire n'abatahikiriire*” (**Mat 5:45**). Ahabw'okugira ngu ekanisa niyo erikworeka obukama bwa Ruhanga omu nsi, twine kwegyendesereza aha nshonga egi ey'obukama tukore ekirikubaasika kworeka oburungi bwa Ruhanga ahari abo abahikiriire n'abo abatahikiriire.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ahabw'enki Yesu yaayegyeise omu nfumu? Ahabw'enki Yesu yaashereka bamwe amazima nkana (**mm. 11-12**)?
2. Omu enfumu y'omubibi n'eitaka, omu bantu bana abu embibo zabiirweho, nooha owahonokire? Ahabwenki?
3. Nooreba ota ekigambo ekirikwibwa, ekirikwotsya, nari ekirikuzibirwa omu magara gaawe n'omu magara g'abo abarikwetwara nk'abaikiriza abu orikumanya? Nootekateeka kukikoraho ki?
4. Ebijuma *buriijo* (omu bwire obumwe, omuringo gumwe, n'omuringo gumwe) nibigyendera hamwe n'okwikiriza kw'okucungura?

- Kandi shi omushuma aha musharaba?

²⁸ Omu *The Screwtape Letters*, C. S. Lewis nayetegyereza, “Ekigambo 'kyangye' tikirikubaasa kugambwa omuntu aha kintu kyona. Omu bwire bureingwa, Tataitwe nainga omuzigu naija kugira ngu 'kyangye' aha ebintu byona ebirihho n'okukira munonga abantu. Nibaija kumanya ahamuheru, bataine kutiina, ngu obwire bwabo, emyoyo yaabo, n'emibiri yaabo n'eyooha—buzima ti *yabo*, ekirikubaho kyona.” (Lewis 1961: 98)

²⁹ Okuhanuura ebirikukwata ahari “obwahati, kwonka obutakahikire” omuringo gw'obugabe, reeba n.2 ahaiguru hamwe n'ebihandiiko ebikwatireine nabyo.

- Noteekateeka ngu ebijuma ebimwe ebirikuteekwateekwaho kuba biri omubiri gwonka? Noobaasa ota okutaanisa ebyo byombi?
- Kwonka shi nooteekateeka ngu ebijuma ebimwe nibirebeka Ruhanga wenka? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, eki nikimanyisa ngu *titushemereire* kuhendera ngu omuntu ku arikugira ngu n'omukristaayo, tushemereire kuteekateeka ngu okwikiriza kwe n'okwabuzima?

5. Iwe nk'omuntu weena hamwe n'ekanisa yaawe, nobaasa muta kuba omushana omu mwirima (**m. 21**)?

Nooteekateeka ngu iwe n'ekanisa mushemereire kukora ki okuba ekyererezi kirungi, ekirikukora kurungi?

6. Nitureeba tuta “omutindo gw'ekipimo” (**m. 24**) eki abantu barikukoresa omu magara gaabo?

7. Kristo naakora entaaniso y'amaani omu magara gaawe wagyeragyeranisa n'amagara g'abantu abatari bakurisitaayo abu orikumanya? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, nikibaasika kita?

8. **Emishororongo 22-25** nirushoboorora okucwera orubanja okurikwija. Nooteekateeka ki aha kucwa orubanja kandi nikikwata kita aha magara gaawe?

9. Tushemereire kuba nitubiba embibo omu maka gaitu, omu byanga byaitu n'omu nsi yoono, omu miringo ki?

10. Omu nfumu ezi, Yesu akakoresa ekigambo “embibo” emirundi mingi, kandi yaayoreka n'obuto bwakyo omu **m. 31**. Ahabw'enki abakurisitayo bagumire nibafayo munonga aha buhango bw'ebintu (obuheereza bwabo, ekanisa yaabo, omuhendo gw'abantu abubeire nibareeta ahari Mukama, n'ebirara.)? Okwerarikirira ahabw'obuhango nikuhikaana na iwe nainga tikuhikaana naiwe **mm. 20, 24, 27** na **32** (aha nshonga egi reeba **1 Kor 3:6-9**)?

- Nitubaasa kuhanya tuta abo abarikukorera Ruhanga “ebintu bikyeyi”?
- N'oha ou orikumanya orikukora omurimo gw'obukama kwonka ahabw'okugira ngu ti “mihangoburijij nibaguhuzya? Noobaasa kukikoraho ki?”

4:35-41: ³⁵ *Aha izooba eryo ku bwabaire omu mwabazyo, yaabagira ati, Nimwije twambukye seeri.* ³⁶ *Ku baaherize kuraga omutwe gw'abantu, baamutwara omu bwato nk'oku yaabaire ari; kandi hakaba hariho n'agandi maato.* ³⁷ *Eihunga ringi ryaija, ebingonzi byateera obwato, amaizi gaabusheeshekamu, bwaba haihi kwijura;* ³⁸ *kwonka We akaba agwejegyeire, ayeeshewire omushongo enyima omu bwato. Baamusiimura, baamugira bati, Mwegyesa, torikututaho mutima? Reeba twafa!* ³⁹ *Yaasisiimuka, yaakabukira eihunga, yaagambira enyanja ati, Reka, cureera! Eihunga ryacureera; haabaho obucureera bwingi.* ⁴⁰ *Yaababuza ati, N'enki ekirikubatiinisa? Timukagizire kwikiriza?* ⁴¹ *Baatiina munonga, baagambirana bati, Bantu 'mwe, ogu ni muntu ki, orikuragiira eihunga n'enyanja, bikamuhurira!?”*

mm. 35-41—Yesu akahuumuriza enyanja

Eby'okureeberaho byahwaire, Mako akagaruka aha bikorwa bya Yesu. Nk'oku kyabaire kiri omu **esh. 2-3** ebyabaireho omu kicweka eki ekya Yesu okucureeza enyanja nibyoreka Yesu n'amaani n'obushoborozi obu aine. Omukoro ogu nigushoboorora enshonga z'omugasho. Eky'okubanza, abeegi bakaba bareebire Yesu naakora eby'okutangaza bingi. N'ahabw'ekyo, bakaba nibamanya nainga bashemereire kumanya ngu akaba naabaasa kukyendeza eihunga. Ekibuuzo kyabo, “*Mwegyesa, torikufayo ngu turiyo nitucwekyerezibwa?*” (**m. 38**) nikyoreka ngu bakaba nibamujumirira, ti *ahabw'obutabaasa* kuzibira eihunga, kureka *ahabw'obutafayo* ahari bo kandi n'obutata omutima ahabyetengo byabo.

Yesu akabahakanisa ati, “*N'enki ekirikubatiinisa? Timukagizire kwikiriza?*” (**m. 40**) Eki nikireetaho enshonga nkuru y'okwikiriza erikukwata ahariho hamwe na baingi omuriitwe. Eky'okubanza, abeegi bakaba nibeteekateekaho (ekyabaire nikijja kubahikaho), kutari Yesu (ekyabaire nikijja kumuhikaho). Ekya kabiri, n'obu baizire ahari Yesu, bakaba batiine busingye, kureka batiinire. Bakaba batakeegire amazima ga **1 Yoh 4:16-18**: “*Ruhanga ni rukundo, kandi oguma omu rukundo, aguma omuri Ruhanga, na Ruhanga aguma omuri we.*” *Omuri eki rukundo ehikire omuriitwe, kugira ngu tugire obumanzi ahaizooba ry'okucwa emanja, ahakuba nk'oku ari, naitwe nikwo turi omunsi egi. Tihariho kutiina omuri rukundo, kwonka rukundo ehikiriire neebingaho okutiina.*” Nikyo kimwe ahari baingi omuriitwe ku turikuta amaani ahariitwe n'embeera zaitu (nubu

ziraabe ziri mbi zita), okukira okuta amaani ahari Mukama (orikukurira embeera ezo). Ekya kashatu, Yesu akaba yaagizire ati, *Nimwije twambukye seeri*” (m. 35). Okuba ngu akaba agwejegyeire, kishemereire kuba kyahaire abeegi obwesigye n'obwesigye omuri we! Omu muringo ogundi, Yesu aine obushoborozi aha mbeera, oihireho ekirikubaho, kandi waaba nookora n'obwesigwa ebi yaagambire kukora, okusirika kwa Ruhanga kushemereire kukuha obwesigye kugumizamu nookora ebi orikukora. Ekya kana, bakaba bashemereire kugira obwesigye obwo (nk'oku twine kukikora) ahabw'okuba Yesu akooreka ngu aine obushoborozi aha *bintu byona* (reeba **Zab 89:9; 93:4**). N'amazima, akakoresa ekigambo kimwe (phimoō) okugambira enyanja ngu “*cureera*” (m. 39) nk'oku yabaire akozesize omu **1:25** obu yaabaire naagamba emyoyo etashemeire “*hunama*.” Okuhindura akatabanguko omu by'obuhangwa n'eky'okureeberaho ekindi ngu obukama buriho.

Omuri m. 41 abeegi nibabuuza ekibuuzo eki buri omwe ashemereire kushwijuma n'okugarukamu, “*Bantu 'mwe, ogu ni muntu ki?*” N'omushajja wa Ruhanga, omuhangi, omuriisa, kandi omucunguzi w'ensi. N'ahabw'ekyo, tushemereire kumwikiriza n'okumwesiga n'obu twakuba turi omu mbeera ezirikutiinisa, okukira munonga ahabw'okuba, tutaine we, nitubaasa kugyenda nkahi? Buzima nitwenda kuba ahabwaitu embeera zaitu zaaba zigumire kandi zitinisa? Nitubaasa kumwesiga n'obu (n'okukira munonga) twaba tutarikwenda nari tutetegyereza embeera yaitu, ahabw'okuba tayorekire bushoborozi bwe bwonka, kureka ayorekire ngu n'owokwesiga.

Ekintu ekirikushemeza munonga ekyabaireho n'okushushana kwa Yona. “Yona akatamba obwato oburikuza omu maisho g'eihanga eri yaabaire agambirwe kugamba obunabi; Yesu akagyenda omu bwato arikuza aha rubaju orundi, akasiga enyima abantu baingi abarikumugyemesereza” (Powell 2007: 160). Enkora y'ebihandiiko byombi neetwariramu okugyenda kuruga omu kicweka ky'Abayudaaya kuza omu ky'abanyamahanga. “Nk'oku Yona yaabaire ari omu meeri, ekakwatwa omuyaga gw'amaani, kandi gwatwarwa omuyaga gw'amaani omu nyanja.’ Omunyanja kaba n'eihunga ry'amaani, kandi emeeri ekaba eri haihi kushatuka.’ Omuri Matayo 8:23-27 Kristo nawe akaba ari aha meeri omu mbeera niyo emwe. Hakabaho omuyaga gw'amaani omu nyanja, kandi emeeri ekashwekyerera amaizi.’ Yona akabyama ahansi omu mbaju z'emeeri, agwejegyeire munonga, kandi abavugi bakahurira okutiina kandi buri omwe akarabira ruhanga we.’ Kristo akaguma ‘agwejegyeire enyima y'emeeri, agwejegyeire’ (Mako 4:38) okuhisya obu abeegi be baamukangura, barikugira bati ‘Mwegyesa, torikututaho mutima? Reeba twafa.’ Enkora y'endagaano enkuru neeshushana eta, ‘Yimuka, takira mukama wawe . . . ngu tutakawherekyerera.’ Omuri Yona nitushoma, ‘n'enyanya yacureera,’ kandi omuri Mako, ‘Eihunga ryacureera; haabaho obucureera bwingi.” (Stanton 1951: 246-47) Bwanyima y'enyanya kucureera, **Yona 1:16** (LXX) negira, “*Abashajja bakatiina munonga*.” Nikyo kimwe, orugriika oruri omuri **Mako 4:41** nirugira ngu, “*Baatiina munonga*.” Ahabw'okugira ngu Yesu ni “mukuru kukira Yona,” hariho entaaniso ahagati yaabo. Omu bihandiiko bibiri ebirikukwata aha muyaga aha nyanja, “Yona akaruha obuheereza *bwa* Ruhanga. Yesu akaba aruhiire *omu* buheereza *bwa* Ruhanga. Kandi, Kristo akakora eki Yona yaabaire atarikubaasa kukora [kwonka eki Ruhanga yaakozire omuri Yona]. Akajumirira omuyaga kandi yagumya enyanja, kugira ngu abantu beebaze amaani ge maingi.” (Ibid.: 247)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Gyerageranisa ebiteekateeko by'abeegi ba Yesu, ebikorwa byabo, n'okugarukamu kwabo, obu baabaire bari omu bwato barikuza aha rubaju orundi. Nitubaasa kwegyera ki ahari eki?

2. Ruhanga obumwe (obumwe) naarebeka nk'orikwejegyera nainga atarikukufaho nainga ebirikugyenda omumaisho omu magara gaawe? Noteekateeka ngu n'ahabw'enki kiri kityo?

- Nookora ki omu bwire nk'obwo?
- Oshemereire kutwaza ota omu bwire nk'obwo?
- Ku haakuba hariho entaaniso ahagati y'oku oshemereire kukora n'oku orikukora, ahabwenki hariho entaaniso egyo, kandi noiija kukikoraho ki?

3. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki abantu abamwe nibateekateeka ngu amagara gaabo gashemereire kugyenda kurungi bwanyima y'okuhinduka abakurisitaayo?

- Enzikiriza egi neetugambira ki aha miteekateekyere y'abantu nk'abo ahari Kristo?

- Nooteekateeka ngu ekiteekateeko eki kishemereire kukorwaho kita waaba noogyezaho kwebemba omuntu otari Mukristaayo ahari Kristo?

4. Omuri **m.40** Yesu akagira ati “*Timukagizire kwikiriza?*” Okukoresa ekicweka eki (**mm. 35-41**), okwikiriza nikimanyisa ki?

5:1-20: *Kandi baahika seeri y'enyanya omu nsi y'Abageraseene.* ² *Ku yaarugire ati omu bwato, yaabuganwa omuntu owaabaire naaruga omu bituuro ariho daimoni.* ³ *Omushaija ogwo akaba atuura omu bituuro, kandi tihariho muntu owaabaire naakibaasa kumuboha, nangwa n'obu yaakuba n'emihama;* ⁴ *ahakuba emirundi mingi bakaba bamubohesa emirunga n'emihama; emihama agihendagura, n'emirunga agicwa; tihaine muntu owaabaire agira amaani g'okumucureza.* ⁵ *Obutwire bwona nyomushana na nyekiro akaba ayamuriza omu bituuro n'omu bibungo naayeshaza amabaare.* ⁶ *Ku yaareebire Yesu akiri hare, yairuka yaamurama; 7 naayamuza n'eiraka rihango, naagira ati, Noofa ki naanye, Yesu Omwana wa Ruhanga Rukira-boona? Ninkurahiza Ruhanga, otaanyita kubi!* ⁸ *Ahakuba Yesu akaba yaamuragiira ati, Murugyeho, iwe daimoni!* ⁹ *Yesu yaamubuuza ati, Eiziina ryawe ori oha? Yaamugarukamu ati, Eiziina ryangye niinye Legioni, ahabw'okuba turi baingi.* ¹⁰ *Yaamweshengyereza munonga, ngu atababinga omu nsi omwo.* ¹¹ *Kandi omu rukiizi hakaba hariiireyo omukumbi gw'empunu nyingi;* ¹² *baadaimoni baamweshengyereza bati, Twohereze omu mpunu, tube nizo twataahamu.* ¹³ *Yaabaikiriza. Baadaimoni baamurugaho, baazitaahamu; empunu ezo zikaba ziri nk'enkumi ibiri zaashuumira aha ibanga niziiruka, zaahwera omu nyanja.*

¹⁴ *Abariisa baazo bairuka, baabigambira ab'omuri tauni n'ab'omu maka; abantu baahurura, baija kureeba ekyabaho.* ¹⁵ *Ku baahikire ahari Yesu, baashangaho owaabaire ariho baadaimoni ashutami, ajwaire gye, aine obwenge bwe; baatiina.* ¹⁶ *Abariisa abaabireebire baabashoborera ebyaba ahari ogwo owaabaire ariho baadaimoni hamwe n'eb'empunu.* ¹⁷ *Baatandika kweshengyereza Yesu kubarugira omu nsi.* ¹⁸ *Kandi ku yaabaire naagaruka omu bwato, owaabaire ariho baadaimoni yaamweshengyereza kuguma nawe.* ¹⁹ *We yaamwangira, yaamugira ati, Irooko otaahe owaanyu omuri bagyenzi baawe, obagambire ebi Mukama akukoreire ku biri bikuru, n'oku akusaasiire.* ²⁰ *Yaagyenda, yaatandika kubuzya omuri Dekapooli ebi Yesu amukoreire, ku biri bikuru; abantu boona baatangaara.*

mm. 1-20—Yesu akakiza omushaija w'emizimu omuri Gerasa

Omu kuhonya omushaija owabaire aine emizimu, Mako akagumizamu naabuza ekibuuzo ekyababuuziibwe abege omuri **4:41**, “*Bantu 'mwe, ogu ni muntu ki?*” Eky'okugarukamu kihairwe omu bwijwire **m. 7**, “*Yesu Omwana wa Ruhanga Rukira-boona.*” “*Ensi y'Abageraseene*” (**m. 1**) ekaba eri aha rubaju rw'oburugwa izooba bw'enyanya ya Galilaaya kandi ekaba eri eihanga ry'abanyamahanga. N'ahabw'ekyo, tikirikutangaaza kureeba ngu Yesu nayetwa “*Omwana wa Ruhanga Rukira-boona,*” ahabw'okugira ngu ebigambo ebyo bikaba nibikozesibwa abanyamahanga (reeba **Kut 14:18; Isa 14:14; Dan 3:26; Byak 16:17**). Nk'oku twareebire omuri **1:24**, emizimu neekumanya Yesu kandi nemutiina ahabw'okuba nibamanya eki arikuza kubakorera (reeba **Mat 25:41; Yak 2:19**). Omushaija owabiire aine emizimu, akeetegyereza gye Yesu. Bwanyima y'okuzaarwa, Yesu akamugambira, “*Irooko otaahe owaanyu omuri bagyenzi baawe, obagambire ebi Mukama akukoreire.*” Omushaija akoroba kandi “*yaatandika kubuzya omuri Dekapooli ebi Yesu amukoreire.*”

Oyihireho obuhangwa bwa Yesu obw'oburungi n'obushoborozi aha bw'obushetani, ekicweka eki nikitugambira ebintu ebindi eby'omugasho. Eky'okubanza, nk'oku kyagambirweho ahaiguru, “*Ensi y'Abageraseene*” riri aha rubaju rw'oburugwa eizooba ry'enyanya ya Galilaaya kandi rikaba riri eihanga ry'abanyamahanga.³⁰ N'ahabw'ekyo, kikaba kiri aheeru y'obuhangwa bwa Yesu. Kwonka, akakora kyona ekirikubaasika kucungura omushaija omwe kuruga omu kunyigirizibwa kwa sitaane. Eki nikishushana n'eki Yesu yaakozire omuri **Yohaana 4** kureeta omukazi Omusamaria omu kwikiriza. Eki nikyoreka oku Yesu arikuruga omu mwanya gwe ogurikwetengwa kureeta abantu b'emiringo etarikushushana (enganda, enganda, eby'obuhangwa, etc.) ahari we. Nitwetenga kukora nikyoko kimwe?

Ekyo kabiri, tushemereire kureeba omushaija atakazairwe hamwe na bwanyima y'okuzaara. Yesu atakabingire emizimu, **mm. 3-4** nibagira bati, “*Omushaija ogwo akaba atuura omu bituuro, kandi tihariho muntu owaabaire naakibaasa kumuboha, nangwa n'obu yaakuba n'emihama; 4ahakuba emirundi mingi bakaba bamubohesa emirunga n'emihama; emihama agihendagura, n'emirunga agicwa; tihaine muntu owaabaire agira amaani g'okumucureza.*” N'obu abantu baabaire batarikubaasa kusiba omushaija, akaba asibire kimwe Sitaane

³⁰ N'obu abarikushoboorora ebirikukira obwingi barikuteekateeka ngu omushaija ogwo akaba ari omunyamahanga kurugirira aha kicweka ahu yabaire atuura hamwe n'empunu nyingi, Rikk Watts akahandiika enshonga nyingi ezirikureetaho okubanganisa aha kiteekateeko ekyo (Watts 1997: 164-66).

na baadaimoni. **Omushorongo 5** nigwongyeraho ngu “*akaba ayamuriza omu bituuro n'omu bibungo naayeshaza amabaare.*” Bwanyima y'okurekurwa, **m. 15** nikitugambira ngu “*ashutami, ajwaire gye, aine obwengye bwe.*” Okubaho kwa Ruhanga omu magara gaitu tikirikureeta okwetomboita hamwe n'emitwarize mibi, kureka nikureeta obusingye, amagara marungi, okwerinda, n'okugaruraho okukwatanisa n'abandi hamwe na Ruhanga (reeba **Gal 5:22-23**). Mpuriire ababurizi baingi nibahurira nk'enyamaishwa ezirikwetomboita nainga abashaija b'ekiniga, barikuteera “obutumwa” bwabo n'eiraka eririkwetegyerezibwa gye. Tindikuhanya ngu eki kirimu eby'obuhangwa nainga okutooreza abandi, kwonka nikireebeka nk'omuringo murungi gw'okubeihabeiha abantu (n'okukira munonga abatarikwikiriza) ngu *oine* endwara y'omutwe; kandi nikikora ekitarikushushana n'ekyo eki Yesu arikukora ahari abo abarikukwatanisa nawe. Ijuka: Ruhanga nayenda ebijuma.

Ebintu bibiri ebindi ebirikukwata aha kuhinduka kw'omushaija ogu, nibishemereire kwetegyerezibwa: (A) Omushaija ogwo tarakozire kihango aha kujunwa kwe. Akaba ataine ky'okukora ahabw'emizimu; akaba ataine bushoboorozi, kandi tarateireho amaani g'okuhwera omu kuhinduka kwe. Okutooranwa kwe, okwetwa kwe, hamwe n'okugaruka kwe (i. e. , “okuzaarwa omurundi ogundi”) kikaba kiri okuruga aha kutandika okuhendera omurimo gwa Ruhanga ogw'embabazi ze ezirikwera. (B) *Okugarukamu* kwe aha kuhinduka kwe kworeka amazima g'okuzaarwa kwe omurundi ogundi: akaba nayenda kukuratira n'okuheereza Yesu (**m. 19**). Kandi akakikora (**m. 20**), nk'oku omukazi Omusamaria omu **Yohaana 4** yaakozire. Yesu akakimanya, kurugiirira ahabantu abasigaire omu kicweka ekyo, okubaho kwa Yesu (**mm. 15-17**), omushaija omwe owaahindikire, owaabaire aine emizimu, akabaasa kukora kihango omu kicweka ekyo, okukira okubaho kwa Yesu.

Eky'ahamuheru, n'eky'omugasho okureeba oku abantu b'omukyanga kyabo baakora hamwe n'oku Yesu yaakozire. Abantu bakatiina (**m. 15**) andi “*Baatandika kweshengyereza Yesu kubarugira omu nsi*” (**m. 17**). Okutiina kwabo nikubaasa kuba kwabeire kurugirira aha nshonga nyingi: bakaba bari omu maisho g'omuntu owabaire aine amaani g'omutaano. Ekyetengo ky'abantu omu maisho ga Ruhanga (nainga baamaraika) omu Baibuli yona n'okutiina. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, ku bareebire ekyabaire aha mbizzi, nibabaasa kuba batiinire okufeerwa esente zaabo Yesu yaasigara. Na hati, ahabw'okugira ngu bakaba bagyezaho kusiba omushaija owabaire aine emizimu n'enjegere, kwonka hati Yesu akamurekura, nibabaasa kuba baatiinire eki Yesu yaabaire naabaasa kubakorera. Ekyarugiremu nikishushana n'eky'abanyamurwa abakuru n'abahandiiki omuri **Mako 11:18** obu Yesu yaayonja hekalu ya Ruhanga.

“Ekintu eky'obusaasi munonga omu kitebyo kyona n'okugira ngu Yesu akaikiriza okushaba kwabo, yabareka. Hariho obwire obu ekintu kibi munonga ekirikubaasika ahariitwe n'okumanya ngu Mukama ashemereire kuhikiiriza okushaba kwaitu (Zab. 106:15, ‘Akabaha eki bashabire’). Abagerasene bakaba nibenda kurekyerwa Yesu owabaire atinisa kandi aine amaani g'omutaano. Kikaba kiri ekiteiso kyabo ngu Yesu akabareka, obutarigaruka, ahabwokuba tihariho bujurizi, omuri Mako, aha buheereza bwa Yesu obwanyima omu mwanya ogu.” (Cole 1989: 159) C. S. Lewis akahendera ati, “Hariho emiringo ebiri y'abantu aha muheru: abo abarikugambira Ruhanga ngu, ‘Okukunda kwawe kukorwe,’ n'abo abu Ruhanga arikugambira aha muheru ngu, ‘Okukunda kwawe kukorwe.’ Boona abari omuri Geyena, nibakitoorana.” (Lewis 1946: 66-67)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Omushaija orikwetwa Gerasene naakushusha ata? Ekigyendererwa eki n'eky'okureeberaho ky'okugaruka omu mazima, nikimanyisa ki?
2. Waaherize kugyenda aheeru y'omwanya ogu orikutuuramu n'orikutaahirira omwanya gw'abazigu boona n'engiri yaawe? Ebyarugiremu nibiha?
3. Enkora y'abantu (**mm.15-17**) n'ez'omutaano. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki baatiinire reero baashaba Yesu ngu agyende? Okahikwaho oburemeezi nk'obwo waaba ori omwesigwa ahari Yesu?
4. Ahabw'enki Yesu atarikwikiriza omushaija kwija nawe ku yaashabire?
 - Omushaija owabaire aine emizimu, akaabaasa ata kuba *omujurizi murungi* okukira Yesu (ku ogire ngu Yesu akaguma omu mwanya ogwo)?
 - Ekyo kihikire ahariwe (ahabw'enki nari ahabwenki kitari kityo)?

5:21-43: ²¹ *Yesu ku yaagarukire, yaayambukira omu bwato, yaahika seeri. Omutwe gw'abantu baingi gwateeranira ah'ari; kandi akaba ari haihi n'enyanya.* ²² *Haija omwe aha bakuru ba sinagogi, eiziina rye Yairo. Ku yaareebire Yesu, yaamukwata amaguru;* ²³ *yaamweshengyereza, naagira ati, Kahara kangye naatsiga niguhiirita. Ija okateho engaro, kakire, kagire amagara.* ²⁴ *Yaagyenda nawe.*

Abantu baingi baamukuratira, baagyenda bamushagatiire. ²⁵ *Kandi hakaba hariho omukazi owaabaire amazire emyaka ikumi n'ebiri arwaire ekyejwiso,* ²⁶ *naafa kubi munonga naaraguza omu bafumu baingi, yaamariireyo ebintu bye byona, kwonka atarikukira, kureka okweyongyera kurwara.* ²⁷ *Ku yaahuriire ebya Yesu, yaija enyima ye omu mutwe gw'abantu, yaakora aha kijwaro kye;* ²⁸ *ahakuba akahamya naagira ati, N'obu naakukora aha bijwaro bye, nkaakira.* ²⁹ *Ahonaaho ekyejwiso kye kyayoma; yaayehurira omu mubiri gwe ku yaakirira kimwe endwara ye.* ³⁰ *Yesu, ku yaahuriire amaani gaamurugamu, ahonaaho yaahindikira omutwe gw'abantu, yaababuuza ati, N'oha owaakora aha kijwaro kyangye?* ³¹ *Abeegi be baamugira bati, Nooreeba abantu baingi nibakumigisiriza, oti, Owankoraho n'oha!* ³² *Yaababunzyamu amaisho kureeba owaakora ekyo.* ³³ *Kwonka omukazi, ahabw'okumanya eki yaakorera, yaija aine obwoba naatetema, yaagwa ahansi omu maisho ge, yaamugambira amazima goona.* ³⁴ *Yesu yaamugarukamu ati, Mwana wanyeye, okwikiriza kwawe nikwo kwakukiza, yegyendere n'obusingye, okirire kimwe endwara yaawe.*

³⁵ *Ku yaabaire naakigamba, haija abaaruga omu ka y'omukuru wa sinagogi, nibagira bati, Muhara waawe yaakaba; nooruhiza ki omwegyese?* ³⁶ *Kwonka Yesu tiyaata mutima aha ki baagamba, yaagambira omukuru wa sinagogi ati, Otatiina, ikiriza kwonka.* ³⁷ *Kandi tiyaikiriza muntu weena kugyenda nawe, kureka Petero na Yakobo na Yohaana murumuna wa Yakobo.* ³⁸ *Ku baahikire aha nju y'omukuru wa sinagogi, yaashangaho okucura, abantu nibarira nibaborooga.* ³⁹ *Ku yaataahiremu, yaabagira ati, N'enki ekirikubateza orwari n'okubariza? Omwishiki tafüre, agwejegyere.* ⁴⁰ *Baamushekyerera munonga. Kwonka ku yaaherize kubashohozo boona, yaatwara ishe w'omwishiki na nyina n'abu yaabaire aine, yaataahamu, yaahika ahu omwishiki yaabaire ari.* ⁴¹ *Yaamukwata aha mukono, yaamugira ati, Talisa-kuumi! amakuru gaakyo ngu Mwishiki 'we, ninkugambira nti: Imuka.* ⁴² *Ahonaaho omwishiki ogwo yaimuka, yaagyenda; ahakuba akaba ahikize emyaka ikumi n'ebiri. Ahonaaho baagira okutangaara kwingi munonga.* ⁴³ *Yaabeehanangiriza munonga, ngu hatagira owaakimanya; yaaragiira ku bamuha eby'okurya.*

mm. 21-43—Omuhara wa Yayiro hamwe n'omukazi ow'ekyejwiso

Ekicweka eki kiri omu fureemu nk'oku kyabaire kiri omuri **3:20-35**. Nikitandika n'entandikwa nkye erikukwata ahari muhara wa Yairo, reero kigumizamu n'okukiza omukazi owabaire aine oburemeezi bw'eshagama, reero kikomereze n'okuzoora muhara wa Yairo. Mako akooreka Yesu nk'omutabani wa Ruhanga aine amaani g'okusingura eby'obuhangwa hamwe na sitaane. Aha naayorekwa ngu aine amaani g'okusingura okufa. Ebyahandiikirwe byombi nibigumizamu n'omutwe gw'obutabaasa bw'abantu, kandi nibyoreka enshonga y'emitwarize etashemeire, ekyabaire nikigambwaho omu kicweka ky'okukiza omushaija mubi owa Gerasene. “Okurugirira aha biragiro by'Abayudaaya, okukwata aha bituuro, eshagama, nainga okufa kakahindura omuntu ataboneire omu migyenzo” (Wessel 1984: 660). Ekicweka eki nakyo nikyongyera aha nshonga nsya: enshonga y'okwikiriza. N'obu ebyabaireho kare birikworeka obutikiriza bw'abantu (okukira munonga abarikuhakanisa Yesu), ebyabaireho bibiri nibyoreka okwikiriza kw'abo.

1. **mm. 21-24a—Yairo naahika ahari Yesu**

Yairo nayorekwaho “*omwe aha bakuru ba sinagogi*” (**m. 22**). Abeebebezi b'ekalisa bakaba bari abantu b'omutaano abaine eiziina rirungi ababaire nibahwera omu kwombeka hamwe n'okuramya (Wessel 1984: 660). Nikyoreka ngu Yairo akahurira ebirukwata ahari Yesu kandi akaikiriza ngu naabaasa kutambira muhara we. Okubura obuhwezi n'okwerarikirira kwe n'okw'amaani n'ahabw'ekyo naarugaho amaryo, yaagwa ahansi aha bigyere bya Yesu, yaashaba Yesu kwija. Yesu akaikiriza atagambire kigambo.

2. **mm. 24b-34—Omukazi owaabaire arwaire ekyejwiso**

Omukazi agambirweho kuba yaabaire “*amazire emyaka ikumi n'ebiri arwaire ekyejwiso*” (**m. 25**). Ekigambo nikishushana n'ekya **Lev 15:25** ekirikugira kiti, “*Omukazi ku arimara ebiro bingi naajwa eshagama, butari bunaku bwe bw'okuza omu kwezi, nari shi yaarenzya ebiro ebi ahangwa amara omu kwezi, aryaba nk'oku ahangwa aba omu biro bye by'okuza omu kwezi; abe otashemeire.*” Okugyerageranisa ebigambo ebiri omu Abaleevi na Mako nikyoreka ngu omukazi ogwo akaba aine eki Abaleevi baabaire nibagambaho. Ku ogire ngu eki kikaba kitandikire n'obuhangwa, obwo ekicweka ky'amagara ge kikabaire nikiza kumara n'oburwaire nainga oburemeezi obu. Okubonabona kwe kukaba kuri okw'akabi munonga: akaba abonabonesiibwe munonga ahabwa abashaho baingi, yaamaraho ebi yaabaire aine byona, kandi yaayeyongyera kuba kubi munonga (**m. 26**). Okukira ekyo, **Lev 15:26-27** ati, “*Ekitanda kyona eki ariyamaho omu biro byona ebi arimara arwaire*

ekyejwiso, kiryaba nk'ekitanda eki abyamaha omu biro bye by'okuba omu kwezi, n'ekintu kyona eki arishutamaho, kiryaba ekisiisikaire nk'ekisiisirwe okuba omu kwezi kwe. Orikora ahari ebyo weena aryaba otashemeire, ayozye ebijwaro bye, ayogyo omu maizi, kandi agume ari otashemeire okuhitsya omu mwabazyo.” Ekyo kikaba nikimanyisa ngu “akaba atarikubaasa kuza omu sinagogi kandi akaba naija kwetantarwa n'abantu b'omuka ye, abaabaire nibaija kuba abatahikire ku baabaire bakwatsire ahari ekintu kyona ekiyabaire ashutamiireho nainga ekiyabaire agumireho” (Cole 2006: 1180). Akaba atarikubaasa kushwerwa. Naabaasa kuba niyo nshonga ahabw'enki yaaza ahari Yesu arikuruga enyima (**m. 27**).

Okwikiriza kwe kukaba kuri okw'amaani. Akagira ati, “*N'obu naakukora aha bijwaro bye, nkaakira*” (**m. 28**). “Emyaka mingi Yesu atakazairwe, nabi Malaki akaba yaagambire ebirikukwata ahari Masiya owaizire ‘riine okutamba omu mapapa gaaryo’ [**Mal 4:2**]. Ahari bamwe, ekyo kikaba nikimanyisa ngu akaba aine okukizibwa ‘ahamuheru gw’emyenda ye.’ Kandi nabi Zakaria akaba yaagambireho ngu abantu b'amahanga goona nibaija kukunda kukwata ekijwaro kya Meesiasi, ahabw'okuba nibaija kumanya ngu Ruhanga ari hamwe nawe [**Zak 8:23**].” (Vander Laan na Markham 1996: 74) Omukazi kukwata aha kijwaro kya Yesu, kikaba nikyoreka okwikiriza kwe. “Eki kikaba nikimuhamiza ngu akeetegyereza oburingaaniza bwa Yesu hamwe n'omurimo gwe. Akaba naikiriza ngu niwe masiya. Ahabw'okugira ngu akaikiriza ngu—ahabw'okwikiriza kwe okw'amaani—amaani ga Yesu gakamurabamu. Kikakira omubiri gwe, kandi kikamugarura omu bantu abu yaabaire atarikukwatanisa nabo kumara obwire buraingwa.” (Ibid.)

Okwikiriza kwe nikubaasa kuba kuri okw'amaani kukira oku kurikureebeka. Kumukwataho omuntu (Yesu hamwe n'abo abari omu bantu abu yaabaire naabaasa kutomeramu) kikaba nikimuhindura omuntu ataboneire. Yesu kurangirira abantu ngu akamukwataho (**mm. 33-34**) akaba namanyisa ngu akaba atashemeire. mukazi akaabaire naamanya ekyo, kwonka okwikiriza kwe kukamureetera kugumizamu. Kwonka, naabaasa kuba yaayetegyereze ngu nk'oku kyabaire kiri obu Yesu yaakora aha mubembe akamukiza omuri **1:40-45**, obu Yesu yaabaire ari Meesiasi kandi Omwana wa Ruhanga, oburofa “n'obutaboneera” tibirikumuhikaho, kureka obwecumi bwe n'okweera kwe nibihikwa aha muntu ou yaakoraho nainga orikumukwataho. Nk'oku Vander Laan na Markham barikureeba, “Omubazi gukaba gutari omu kukwata kwa Yesu kwonka, kureka n'oburingaaniza bwe. Abantu bakamumanya nka masiya ahabw'oburungi bwe. Musa akaba akizire. Eliya akazooro abafiire. N'ahabw'ekyo ebikorwa ebyo, n'obu byabaire biri eby'okutangaaza, tikyo kyabaire nikitwara Yesu nk'ow'omutaano. Ebyo bikaba nibibaasa kumuhindura omwe aha baanabi b'amaani. Ekyamuhindwire ow'omutaano, n'okworobera Ishe.” (Vander Laan na Markham 1996: 74) Ekirikukiraho, tushemereire kumanya ngu obwo arikweta omukazi (ekirikumanyisa eki yakozire omuri **m. 30**), reero akatwara obwire kugamba nawe, Yesu akaba nahamya omukazi ogu n'okwikiriza kwe—omukazi ogu otarikwikirizibwa omuntu weena kumara emyaka ikumi n'ebiri. Akakora eki nobu kyabaire nikitwara obwire bwingi omu murimo gwe gw'okukiza muhara wa Yairo.

Hariho enshonga endiijo y'ekigyendererwa eki erikureebeka butunu kwonka etarabeireho butunu. Okuhonoka kw'omukazi ogu, nk'oku kyagambirweho omu kuhonoka kw'omushaija w'emizimu omuri Gerasa, kandi nk'oku kirikwija kureebeka omu kuzooro kwa muhara wa Yairo, n'akamanyiso nainga ekishushani ky'okujunwa omu by'omwoyo. **Rom 10:9-10** says, “*tuti: Ku oryatura n'akanwa kaawe oti, Yesu niwe Mukama, waikiriza n'omutima gwawe ku Ruhanga yaamuzoire omu bafu, oryajunwa; 10ahakuba omutima nigwo omuntu aikiririsa akaheebwa okuhikiirira, kandi akanwa niko ayatuzza akaheebwa okujunwa.*” (Reeba na **Mat 10:32; Luka 12:8**) Omukazi ogu akaikiriza omu mutima gwe. Akeetegyereza ngu Yesu ku yaamweta, akaba naamweta “okwatura n'akanwa ke,” kandi akakikora (**m. 33**). “Akaba yaakizire ahabw'okwikiriza kwe, kwonka okwaturira omu bwijwire kikamureetera okugira obuhame kuruga ahari Yesu. . . . Eki kikareetaho okwetegyereza omuringo ogu yaataahiremu omubyo yaarabiremu (*okwikiriza kwawe. . .*), okuraganisa kw'obusingye bwa Ruhanga, n'okwetegyereza ebiro bya nyensya.” (Cole 1989: 162) Okukira kw'omubiri gwe nikushushana n'okujunwa: akaba agyezaho emiringo yoona “kwetambira,” kwonka byona bikaba bitaine mugasho; akeetegyereza oburemeezi bwe kandi yaareeba ngu Yesu wenka niwe yaabaire naabaasa kumukiza. Nikyo kimwe ahariitwe twena aha bikwatiraine n'okujunwa. N'ahabw'ekyo, tikishemereire kututangaaza Yesu ku yaamugambiire ati, “*Mwana wangye, okwikiriza kwawe nikwo kwakukiza, yegyendere n'obusingye, okirire kimwe endwara yaawe*” (**m. 34**), ekigambo ekirikumanyisa “okukiza” (Orugreeka = *sōzō*) nikyo kimwe n'ekigambo ekirikumanyisa “okujunwa” (i.e., okujunwa kuruga omu kufa okutahwaho). Yesu okumweta “mwana wangye” nikyoreka ngu ku turikujunwa, nitutwarwa omu ka ya Ruhanga (reeba **Yoh 1:12; Rom 8:14-17, 23; 9:4; Gal 3:26; 4:5-7; Efe 1:5; 2:19; 1 Yoh 3:1**). Kumugambira ngu “*yegyendere n'obusingye*” nikimanyisa obusingye obu arikuhayo, ti nk'oku ensi erikuhayo (reeba **Yoh 14:27**); omu muringo ogundi, “obusingye bw'omutima oghamiibwe okujunwa kwagwo kurabira omuri Kristo, gutarikutiina kintu kyona kuruga ahari Ruhanga, n'ahabw'ekyo okumarwa Eki n'ekyarugire omu kucungurwa kwa Kristo.” (Zodhiates 1993: *eirēnē*, 520)

Omuringo gumwe ogw'okukoresha omukoro ogu n'okugira ngu “naitwe nitubaasa kukora munonga

kugarura abandi omu by'okwikiriza. Okwikiriza kwaitu, okwehaya kwaitu, n'obujurizi bwaitu oburikukwata ahari Yesu nk'omwebembezi w'eihanga hamwe n'omwebembezi w'eihanga, nikituhwera kuhikwaho amaani ga Ruhanga g'okukiza n'okugarura busya amagara gaitu, ebyetengo byaitu, n'ebyetaago by'abandi.” (Ibid.: 74-75)

3. **mm. 35-43**—Yesu akazooru muhara wa Yairo

Omuri **m. 35** Yairo akeetegyereza ngu muhara we afiire, n'ahabw'ekyo omuntu owamugambiire akagira ati, “*Muhara waawe yaakaba; nooruhiza ki omwegyesa?*” Okugarukamu kwa Yesu ahari Yairo n'okukoresa eishomo ry'omukazi owaabaire aine oburemeezi bw'eshagama: “*Otatiina, ikiriza kwonka*” (**m. 36**). N'omu ikumi na babiri, Yesu akaba aine “omutima gw'omunda” (reeba na **Mat 17:1; Mako 9:2; Luka 9:28**). Yesu ku yaagizire ngu omwishiki “agwejegyeire” (**m. 39**), nikimanyisa okufa kw'abahikiriire nk'oku kiri omuri **1 Tes 4:14** (reeba **Luka 8:55**). Nk'oku kyabaire kiri aha mubembe hamwe n'omukazi owaabaire aine oburemeezi bw'eshagama, Yesu taratinye kukwata ahari omuntu owaabaire naabaasa kumuhindura “otashemeire” (**m. 41**). Okugambira abazaire ngu bahe omwishiki eky'okurya (**m. 43**) nibyoreka oku Yesu arikufa aha byetaago by'abantu, otwariiremu n'okwetenga okuhuumuzibwa ahanyima y'oburemeezi.³¹ Enshonga y'okugira ngu Mako akahandiika ngu Yesu akaba nagamba omururimi rw'Orusiria (**m. 41**) reero yaagambira abazaire okuheereza omwishiki ekintu ky'okurya (**m. 43**) n'ebiky'e ebirikubaasa kuruga omu bajurizi (obundi Peter) kandi bakahamya ngu eki n'ekyafaayo ekihikire, kitari kintu ekyateirweho bwanyima. Ekitebyo eki nikimanyisa ebintu bingi ebirikworeka ngu Yesu niwe masiya kandi Ruhanga akaija omu nsi. Aine obushoborozi aha by'omubiri: oburemeezi n'endwara (**1:30-34; 2:11-12; 3:1-5; 3:25-34**), ebikorwa by'obuhangwa (**4:35-41**); enkoragana y'abantu omu maka (**5:19, 43**) n'omu bantu (**1:40-44; 2:14-17; 5:19-20, 34**); n'eby'omwoyo: ekibi (**2:1-12**), Sabato, Eiragiyo kya Ruhanga, n'emigyenzo y'ediini (**1:40-41; 2:14-3:6; 5:5, 27-34, 41**), Sitaane na baadaimoni (**1:24-26, 34, 40-44; 3:22-27; 5:1-13**), hamwe n'okufa (**5:35-43**). N'ahabw'ekyo twine eky'okugarukamu kihikire aha kibuzo ky'abeegi omuri **4:41**, “*Bantu 'mwe, ogu ni muntu ki?*”

Okuzooru kwa muhara wa Yairo nikituha akamanyiso akandi akarikworeka okucungurwa. Omwishiki abaire afiire kandi ataine eki yaabaire naabaasa kukora kwegarura omu magara, nk'oku naitwe twabaire “*dead in the trespasses and sins in which you once walked*” (**Efe 2:1-2**) kandi tutaine eki twabaire nitubaasa kukora kwegarura omu magara masya. Okuzooka kwe kuruga omu kufa kuhika omu magara, kukakorwa Yesu; tihaine eki yaakozire, nk'oku naitwe tutaine eki twakoreire okuzooka kwaitu n'okuhikiirira kwaitu, ebirikukorwa Yesu wenka. Omu mubiri, “akazaarwa ogundi,” nk'oku twine kuzaarwa omurundi ogundi, okureeba obukama bwa Ruhanga (**Yoh 3:3**). Nk'oku omubiri gwe gwaherize kwemerera kandi “*akatandika kutambura*” (**m. 42**), naitwe nitwimuka kandi “*tutamburira omu magara masya*” (**Rom 6:4**). Nk'oku yaabaire aine kuheebwa eky'okurya, naitwe tushemereire kwegyesibwa omu magara gaitu amasya, tukabanza tukatunga “amate” reero “eby'okurya ebigumire” eby'ekigambo kya Ruhanga (reeba **1 Kor 3:1-2; Heb 5:12; 1 Pet 2:2**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ekyabaireho n'omukazi owabiire naaruga eshagama, kikareetaho okutaaganisa enteekateeka za Yesu na Yairo. Yesu akareeba ata kandi yaakora ata aha “okutaribanizibwa” oku? Noobasa ota kureeba n'okukora aha bintu ebirikuremesa enteekateeka zaawe?
2. Ahabw'enki Yesu yaabuurize owamukwatsireho reero yaatandika kuronda omukazi owamukwatsireho? Oku Yesu yaagarukiremu omukazi akooreka ata ngu naamukunda?
3. Noobaasa ota kurwanisa ekiteekateeko ngu, ahabw'okugira ngu okwikiriza nikugambwa munonga omu mikoro egi ebiri, nibeegyesa ngu, waaba nooshaba kukira kwonka otakizire, n'ahabw'okugira ngu oine okwikiriza kukye?
4. Yayiro (omushaija, omutegeyeke, ow'omugasho omu kyanga) hamwe n'omukazi (omukazi, otarikwetererwa eiziina, otarikwera omu migyenzo, n'ahabw'ekyo, naabaasa kuba yaabaire ari omuntu otarikwetengwa) boona bakecureeza omu maisho ga Yesu omu bwire bw'oburemeezi bw'amaani. Ni bantu ki abarikushanga oburemeezi kwecureeza omu maisho ga Yesu?
 - Nitubaasa kuhwera tuta abantu nk'abo kwecureeza omu maisho ga Yesu?

³¹ Ekintu nk'ekyo kikabaho omu **1 Bag 19:1-8** ahari Eliya obu yabaire nayeshereka Yezebeeli omu mwina.

- Noteekateeka ngu Ruhanga najumwa abantu ku barikureebeka omu bwire bw'oburemeezi?

5. Okuhonoka kw'omukazi owaabaire aine oburemeezi bw'okuruga eshagama hamwe n'okuzoora kwa muhara wa Yairo, n'eky'okureeberaho kirungi ky'okujunwa?

6. Omu by'okureeberaho ebi, nk'oku kyabaire kiri buriijo, Yesu naabaasa kuba yaayehuzya abantu baingi munonga (obu yaabaire naabaasa kubaheereza) kugira ngu agume aha muntu omwe. Nootekateeka ngu akakora eki kandi eki nikitugambira ki ahari Yesu?

- Eby'okureeberaho bya Yesu ebi nibitugambira ekintu kyona ekishemereire kuba eky'omugasho ahariitwe n'oku tushemereire kugyenda omu maisho nitujanjaza engiri?
- Nootekateeka ngu ahabwenki abakurisitaayo buriijo nibafa aha muhendo n'obuhango bw'obuheereza bwabo, obushoborozi bwabo, n'ekanisa yaabo, okukira obuhango bwabo n'omutindo gwabo?

6:1-6: Yaarugayo, yaagaruka omu kyanga ky'owaabo; abeegi be baamukuratira. ² Sabato ku yaahikire, yaatandika kwegyesa omuri sinagogi; baingi ku baamuhuriire, baatangaara, nibagira bati, omushaija ogu akaiha hi ebi byona? Ni bwengye ki ogu obu yaahairwe? Ebi arikukora ka n'eb'okutangaaza! ³ Beitu ngu t'omubaizi, omwana wa Mariamu, mukuru wa Yakobo na Yose na Yuda na Simooni? Na banyaanya tibari owaitu? Ebye byabashobera. ⁴ Yesu yaabagira ati, Nabi weena tabura kitiinisa, kureka omu ihanga ryabo, n'omu ruganda rwabo, n'omu ka ye. ⁵ N'ahabw'ekyo tarabaasize kukorerayo ky'okutangaaza kyona, kureka akata engaro aha barwaire bakye, yaabakiza. ⁶ Yaatangaara ahabw'okutaikiriza kwabo. Bwanyima yaagyendagyenda omu birorero, naagyesa.

mm. 1-6—Yesu omuri Nazareesi

N'obu kiraabe kitarikwetwa eiziina, orurembo orurikuzaarwa Yesu rukaba ruri Nazareesi, ekyaro kikye omuri Galilaaya, omu burengyerwizooba bw'enyanya ya Galilaaya (reeba **Mako 1:9, 24; Luka 4:16; Yoh 1:46**). Ebibuuzo hamwe n'ebiteekateeko by'abantu omu **mm. 2-3** nizooreka ngu ogu nigubaasa kuba gukaba guri omurundi gw'okubanza Yesu kwegyesa omu isinagogi. Eiziina rye nk'omwegyesa kandi omukozi w'eb'okutangaza rikaba ryamubanzaho. **Omushororongo 3** igugarukamu nigugamba aha maka ga Yesu³² n'omurimo gwe atakatandikire obuheereza bwe omu bantu.³³

Eki nikyoreka oku abantu barikugumizamu nibagarukamu Yesu. Nikyoreka oku abantu barikubaasa kuhinduka. Obu yaabaire nagamba, abantu abari omu sinagogi bakaruga aha “kutangazibwa” (**m. 2**) kuza aha “okukwatwa kubi” (**m. 3**) ahari we. Eki nikyoreka ngu okutangaara kwabo kukashangwa ahabwokuba Yesu akaba ari omwegyesa murungi munonga, i.e., abantu bakatangaarira *omuringo* gwe. Kwonka, okwetomboita kwabo nikureebeka kurugirira aha kuteekateeka aha *ebyo* ebi Yesu yaagambire.³⁴ Ekyo nikyorekwa omu kigambo kya Yesu omu **m. 4** aha bikwairaine n'okugira ngu akaba ari “nabi” (ekirikwiya kugambwaho ahansi) kandi Luka naagamba ahari eki omuri **Luka 4:16-30**. Omu kitabo kya Luka, Yesu akashoma kuruga omu **Isa 61:1-2**, ekicweka ekirikugamba aha mwaka gwa Yubiri. Akagarukamu ebigambo, “*Omwoyo wa Mukama ari ahariinye, Ahakuba akanshukaho amajuta kubuurira abooro ebigambo ebirungi, Yanguma kumanyisa enkwatwa eby'okurekurwa, N'okumanyisa empumi eby'okuhumuurwa, N'okurekura abarikwitwa kubi, 19N'okurangira abantu omwaka gwa Mukama ogw'embabazi*” (**Luka 4:18-19**). Akagaruka yaagira ati, “*Eri izooba ebyahandiikirwe ebi byahikiirizibwa omu matu gaanyu*” (**Luka 4:21**). Ekigambo “kurekurwa” omuri **Isa 61:1 (Luka 4:18)** nikyo kimwe n'omuri **Lev 25:10**. Ebigambo ebiri omu kicweka eki (“*kubuurira abooro ebigambo ebirungi,*” “*kumanyisa enkwatwa eby'okurekurwa,*” “*N'okurekura abarikwitwa kubi*”) nibyoreka okukoresa omwaka gwa yubiri ogurikwikirizibwa omu Abaleevi 25, obu ebintu byona ebirikufurwa omu by'obushuubuzi, nibiija kugarurwaho, kugira ngu abantu bagume bate N'ahabw'ekyo, ebigambo ebirikugyenda omu maisho nibitwarwa nk'okurangirira yubiri.” (Brueggemann 1998: 214) “*omwaka gwa Mukama*

³² Okumanya ebirikukiraho aha maka ga Yesu, reeba okuhanuura ahari **3:20-21, 31-35**, ahaiguru.

³³ Yesu, nk'abantu baingi omu bwire bwe n'obuhangwa bwe, akakuratira ebigyere bya ishe (Yozefu) nk'omubazzi (reeba **Mat 13:55**).

³⁴ Eki kishemereire kuba okurabura kwaitu ngu turekya kwikiriza abantu kubarikwiya omu maisho kandi “bakiriza Yesu” omu nteerane z'ababuuzi b'engiri. Nibabaasa kukikora ahabw'enshonga z'ebiteekateeko, okutwarwa “omuriro gw'obwire,” okushemeza nainga okushemeza banywani baabo, nainga ahabw'enshonga ezindi. Enfumu y'omubibi hamwe n'eitaka (**Mako 4:1-20**) kitworeka ngu hariho okwikiriza okw'obwire bukya, okutarikutukiza. Okwikiriza okw'amazima, okurikucungura nikuhangaara, nikuhindura omuntu omunda, nikuhindura emirimo ye n'amagara gye.

ogw'embabazi” nigugamba ahari “omwaka gwa Yubiri” oguhindwirwe “akabonero k'ebikorwa bye [Yesu] eby'okukiza abantu” (Marshall 1978: 184). Omuri **Luka 4:14-21**, obu Yesu yaajwiire ebiri omu **Isa 61:1-2** kandi yaagira ati, “*Eri izooba ebyahandiikirwe ebi byahikiirizibwa omu matu gaanyu,*” akaba nagamba ati, “Niinye kuhikiirira kw'ebyo ebyabaire nibyoreka; omuriinye Yubiri y'ahamuheru eriho hati.”

Yesu akaba nagamba ebigambo ebirikutangaaza ebirikukwata ahari masiya ati, Omwoyo gwa Ruhanga guri *ahariinye!* Ruhanga *yanshukaho* amajuta! *Nyowe* okuhikiirira kw'ebi Endagaano Enkuru etwire neegambaho! Nikyo abantu barikubangaanisa oburugo bw'obwengye n'amaani ga Yesu, kandi bakareeta amazima ngu akaba ari omubaji kuruga omu ka y'omu kyarokikye, kandi buri omwe akaba namumanya. Tibarikwikiriza ngu niwe arikugira ngu niwe kandi bamwanga. Nk'oku twareebire, abeebembezi b'ediini abaingi bakanga Yesu, nk'abantu b'omu kyanga ky'Abagerasene, abarikukungubaga aha rufu rw'omuhara wa Yairo, hamwe n'ab'eka ye. Hati, abantu b'omukyaro kye nabo nibamwehakana. Eki n'eky'okureeberaho ky'enshonga erikugira ngu, “Okumanyiira nikureetaho akajoogano.” Yesu “akatangaara” (oruGreeka = *thaumazō*) ahabw'obutikiriza bwabo (**m. 6**). Hariho emyanya ebiri yonka ei Yesu yaagambirweho kuba “yatangaire”: aha na omu **Mat 8:10** ahu yaatangaariire okwikiriza kw'omukuru w'amahe owaagizire ati, “*Mukama wangye, tindi muntu ou oshemereire kutaaha omu nju ye; fa okugamba ekigambo kwonka, omuheereza wangye naija kukira*” (**Mat 8:8**). Entaaniso netangaaza: omuhedeni, Omurooma omuhedeni aine okwikiriza kw'amaani, kwonka Abayudaaya b'omuka ya Yesu abaabaire nibamumanya tibarikwikiriza. Ogu gukaba guri eky'okureeberaho ky'ebigambo bya **Yoh 1:11** (“*Akaija owe, abaabaire bari abe tibaamwakiira*”) ekirikworeka okwanga kwe kuruga omu bantu b'omuri Yerusaalemu hamwe n'okumuhanika.

Yesu akeeyeta “nabi” (**m. 4**) tarikworeka okutangaara kwe ahabw'obutikiriza bw'abantu kwonka, kureka nayombeka ahari ebyo ebiyabaire nagamba ekyareteire abantu kumwanga. Enshonga n'okugira ngu omu **Bir 18:15-19** Musa akagira, “*MUKAMA Ruhanga waanyu aryabaimukiza nabi nkaanye, arugye omuriimwe omuri beene waanyu; ogwo niwe murihurira;* ¹⁶ *buzima kiryaba nk'ebi mwashabire MUKAMA Ruhanga waanyu byona, muri ahari Horebu aha izooba riri eri mwabaire muteeraine, nimugira muti: Nitukweshengyereza tutagaruka kuhurira eiraka rya MUKAMA Ruhanga waitu, n'obu kwakuba okureeba ogu muriro mwingi obundi, tutakaafa.* ¹⁷ *MUKAMA yangira ati, Ebi bagambire byona, bihikire.* ¹⁸ *Ndyabaimukiza nabi nkaiwe omuribo omuri beene waabo, nte ebigambo byangye omu kanwa ke, abagambire ebi ndimuragiira byona.* ¹⁹ *Kandi weena oryanga kuhurira ebigambo byangye ebi arigamba omu iziina ryangye, ndyakimutura.*” Yesu naagira ngu niwe nabi ogwo. Ekitabo kya Endagaano Ensyu, tikimwe kureka emirundi ena, nikyoreka Kristo nk'omunabi owabaraganiise. Omuri **Yoh 1:45**, ahanyima y'okubugana Yesu, Firipo akashanga Nasanaeli yaamugira ati, “*Tureebire ou Musa yaahandiikireho omu Biragi, kandi akahandiikwaho na baanabi, Yesu owa Nazareesi, omwana wa Yosefu.*” Omuri **Yoh 6:14**, ahanyima ya Yesu kukora eky'okutangaaza, abantu abaareebire eky'okutangaaza bakagira bati, “*Buzima ogwo niwe nabi ogwo orikwenda kwija omu nsi!*.” “Nabi” wenka orikubaasa kuba nagambaho, niwe nabi orikugambwaho omu **Bir 18:15-19**. **Byak 3:22** na **Byak 7:37** nibyoreka obunabi obwahikirizibwe Yesu. Orubazo rwa Petero omu **Byak 3:11-26** nirukwata ahari Ruhanga okuzoora Yesu ou Abayudaaya baitsire (nk'oku kyabaire kyagambirwe) hamwe n'oku Yesu yaahikiriize obunabi bwa Endagaano Enkuru; n'ahabw'ekyo, abantu bakaba baine kweteisa nainga nibaija kucwekyerezibwa Kristo ku araagaruke. Omuri **Byak 7**, Stephen akashwijuma ebyafaayo by'Abaisraeli aha beebembezi b'Abayudaaya. Ahanyima y'okujuriza obunabi oburi omu Eky'Ebiragi nahendera, “*Imwe ab'ebitsya bigangaire, abatashazirwe mu mitima n'omu matu, murwanisa obutoosha Omwoyo Orikwera! Nk'oku bashwekuriimwe baakozire, naimwe nikwo mukora.* ⁵² *Ni nabi ki ou baashwenkuriimwe batarahiigire? Bakaita abo abaarangire okwija kw'Ogwo ohikiriire; mbwenu naimwe mukamureebya, mwamwita.*” (**Byak 7:51-52**) “Ogwo ohikiriire,” hatariho kubanganisa, tihaine ondijjo, kureka ni Yesu owareebizibwe kandi yaitwa abeebembezi b'Abayudaaya.

Ekicweka eki kyona nikyoreka obutikiriza bw'abantu abaabaire nibamanya Yesu. Eki nikitaana n'okwikiriza kw'amaani okwa Yayiro hamwe n'omukazi owabiire aine eshagama erikutamburira omu bicweka ebirikubanza. Ahabw'obutaikiriza bw'abantu b'e Nazareesi “*N'ahabw'ekyo tarabaasize kukorerayo ky'okutangaaza kyona,*” (**m. 5**), ogundi butashushana n'ekyo ekyabaire aha mukazi hamwe na muhara wa Yairo. Kwonka, Walter Wessel naatujutsya, “Kikaba kitariho ngu akaba ataine maani g'okukora eby'okutangaza ebirikukira ebyo ebiyakora omuri Nazareesi. Okuremwa kwe kukakorwa ahabw'embeera y'emicwe. Ahabw'obutaikiriza, akasharamu kutakoresa amaani ge g'okukora eby'okutangaza. Kimwe aha bintu ebirikugambwaho munonga omu engiri ya Mako n'okugira ngu Yesu akakora eby'okutangaza ahabw'okwikiriza.” (Wessel 1984: 666)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Abantu nibabaasa bata kuruga omu *kutangazibwa* (**m. 2**) bakaza *okugwiiba kubi* (**m. 3**) kuruga ahari Yesu?

wonka, ekicweka eki nikituha oburyo bw'okugira *amatsiko*?

2. Nk'omubazi gw'okugyema, *okumanyira* ebintu bya Ruhanga hamwe n'orurimi rw'ediini (“okugamba ahari Ruhanga”) nikibaasa kuba eky'omugasho ahabw'okwanga Yesu owaabuzima. Nitubaasa tuta kusingura akabi k'okugira ngu “okwikiriza” kwaitu (n'okw'abaana baitu) nikumara “kuturemesa” amazima?

3. Okahurira amazima ngu kigumire kuba omuheereza wa Yesu omwesigwa omu maka gaawe kukira abo abatari ba ka yaawe?

- Ekikorwa eki okikozireho ota?
- *Tushemereire* kukora tuta aha nshonga egi?

6:7-13, 30-32: ⁷ *Kandi yaayeta abeegi be ikumi na babiri, yaatandika kubatuma babiri babiri, yaabaha obushoborozi bw'okubinga baadaimoni.* ⁸ *Yaabaragiira kutagira ki baagyendana, kureka enkoni yonka; kutakoma ntanda, kutatwara furebe, n'obu zaakuba empüha omu nshaho zaabo;* ⁹ *kureka bagyende bajwaire enkaito; kandi n'okutatwara makanzu abiri.* ¹⁰ *Kandi yaabaragiira ati, Enju yoona, ei muraataahemu, mube niyo mwagumamu okuhitsya obu murirugayo.* ¹¹ *Kandi hoonahoona ahu batariikiriza kubaraaza, bakanga n'okubahurira, ku muriba nimurugayo, mutsigye mwabakunkumurira omucuucu gw'omu bigyere byanyu okuba eky'okushinja.* ¹² *Batyo baagyenda nibabuurira ku abantu bashemereire kweteisa.* ¹³ *Baabinga baadaimoni baingi, kandi baasiiga amajuta aha barwaire baingi, baakira. . . .*

³⁰ *Entumwa zikagaruka ahari Yesu, zaamugambira ebi zaakozire byona, n'oku zaayegyeise.*

³¹ *Yaazigira ati, Mwije aheekiikire twehereere, muhuumureho; ahakuba hakaba hariho baingi abaabaire nibaija kandi nibagyenda; n'ahabw'ekyo Yesu n'abeegi be baabura omwanya nangwa n'ogw'okurya.*

³² *Nikwo kugyenda omu bwato aheekiikire, ngu beehereere.*

mm. 7-13, 30-32—Abari ikumi na babiri batumwa kandi bakagaruka

Obu Yesu yaatoorana abakuru ikumi na babiri, akakikora kugira ngu “*babe nawe, kandi abatume kubuurira n'okugira obushoborozi bw'okubinga emizimu*” (**Mako 3:14-15**). Hati ariyo naahikiiriza ekicweka kya kabiri ky'eshonga ye y'okubatoorana. Omuri **2 Tim 2:2** Paulo naashoboorora emwe aha misingye y'omugasho eri enyima y'eki: “*ebi wahurire omuriinye omu maisho g'abajurizi baingi, bikwatire abantu abarikwesigwa, abaine obushoborozi bw'okwegyesa abandi.*” Egi n'omusingye ogu itwe ekanisa twine kukuratira. Ebikorwa bishatu ebikuru ebi bakozire, n'okurangirira abantu okweteisa, okwihaho emizimu, n'okusiiiga amajuta abarwaire n'okubakiza.³⁵ Obujunaanizibwa bwabo bukukuratira obuheereza bwa Yesu. Yesu

³⁵ Yakobo naagamba aha mukoro gw'ahamuhuru omuri **Yak 5:14-15**, “¹⁴ *Hariho omuntu omuriimwe orwaire? Naayete abareberezi b'ekalisa, bamushabire, bamusige amajuta omu iziina rya Mukama;* ¹⁵ *kandi okushaba kw'okwikiriza nikwija kurinda omurwaire, kandi Mukama aryamuzoora; kandi ku araabe akozire ebibi, naija kubisaasirwa.*” “Okusiiga amajuutakikaba nikireebeka nk'ekintu ky'omugasho omu by'emibazi omu bwire bwa Baibuli (reeba **Luka 10:34**), ekirikuretera abamwe okuhendera ngu “James naaha ebragiro by'okushaba n'emibazi” (Burdick 1981: 204). Kwonka, abarikukira obwingi nibareeba okushuka amajuta nk'ekikorwa ky'akamanyiso ngu omuntu arwaire naatabwaho Ruhanga kumureeba n'okumureberera (reeba Moo 1985: 179; Moo 1989: 1162). Eki nikyorekwa omu kuba ngu okushuka amajuta nikukurwa “*omu iziina rya Mukama*” (**m. 14**), kandi okushuka amajuta n'akamanyiso k'okukora nainga okubaho kw'Omwoyo Orikwera (reeba **1 Sam 16:13; Zab 89:20; Luka 4:18; Byak 10:38**). “Amajuta n'abakuru tibarikukiza, kureka Mukama wenka niwe arikukiza, ahabw'okuba okushuka amajuta nikukurwa omu iziina rye. Bamwe omuri Afirika nibaikiriza ngu amajuuta nigo gaine amaani g'okukiza. Abandi nibateekateeka ngu okukira nikwegamira aha mutindo gw'amajuta agakozesibwe. Abantu nk'abo bashemereire kurekyeraho kuteekateeka aha majuta nk'ag'omutaano nainga nk'ag'amaani g'omutaano, bashemereire kugumizamu n'ebiraganiso bya Ruhanga byonka. Niyo nshonga ahabw'enki omuhandiiki w'eburuha egi arikushaba (5:15). N'okushaba kw'okwikiriza omu mwanya gw'okugarukamu emiringo y'omutaano erikureetaho okukiza omu muringo gw'eky'okutangaaza.” (Andria 2006: 1516)

N'obu **m. 15** negira “*n'okushaba okurimu okwikiriza kuryakiza ogwo orwaire,*” okushaba tikwe kwine amaani g'omutaano g'okukiza, nk'oku amajuuta g'okusiiga garikwine amaani g'omutaano g'okukiza—Ruhanga niwe arikukiza. “Eshaara eyaabuzima ey'okwikiriza, n'ahabw'ekyo, buriijo neetwariramu okwikiriza obutegeyeki bwa Ruhanga omu bintu byona; ngu n'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga ekishemereire kukorwa. Kandi nikyoreka butunu ngu ti buriijo ngu n'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga okukiza abarwaire (cf. 2 Kor. 12:7-9). N'ahabw'ekyo 'okwikiriza' ekirikwetengyesa munonga okushaba kwaitu okukiza kukagarukwamu—okwikiriza oku n'ekiconco kya Ruhanga—nikubaasa kubaho kwonka kyaba kiri ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga okukiza. . . . Omu magara aga, obwire obwingi, titurikubaasa kumanya yaaba Ruhanga naayenda kutukiza; titurikubaasa kumanya yaaba 'okwikiriza' okurikutunga eki turikushaba kuriho.

hamwe n'entumwa tibarataanisize omurimo gwa “omwoyo” gw'okubuurira engiri n'ebyetaago by'abantu eya “omubiri”. N'amazima, okuhikiiriza ebyetengo by'abantu, nikibahwera kwakiira engiri. Egi nayo n'omusingye ogu ekanisa eshemereire kumanya n'okukoresa (okukwatanisa ahagati “y'eby'omwoyo” “n'eby'omubiri” nibigambwaho omu bicweka ebirikukwata aha kwegyesibwa n'ekigyendererwa omuri Menn 2017).

Yesu tarasindikire abeegi be wenka, kureka burijjo omu guruupu z'abantu babiri, obundi kurugirira aha kwikirizana na Endagaano Enkuru ekirikworeka ngu enshonga ekahamibwa “*abajurizi babiri nainga bashatu*” (**Kub 35:30; Bir 17:6; 19:15**). Hariho enshonga z'omugasho ahabw'ekyo: bombi nibabaasa kugumyana, okuhwera, okurinda, n'ebirara. Bakaba batarikwenda kutwara kintu kyona, kureka bakesiga Ruhanga kubaheereza eby'okurya ebyabaire nibijja kuheebwa abantu b'omubyaro abaikiriize engiri. R. Alan Cole naagira ati, “Obworo tiburikwetengwa omu Baiburi, n'obu kiraabe nikiyetengwa, bushemereire kwikirizibwa omu buheereza bwa Ruhanga n'ahabw'ekitiinisa kya Kristo” (Cole 1989: 170). Bwanyima y'Eky'Ekiro Ekirikuharerukayo, Yesu akeetegyereza ngu entumwa ze bakeega kwesiga Ruhanga: “*Ku naabatumire mutaine nshaho y'empiiha, nari efurebe, n'obu zaakuba enkaito, mweine eki mwabuzirwe? Baagarukamu ngu, Ngaaha.*” (**Luka 22:35**) Omu bwire obwo akagira ngu ahabw'okwega kwesiga Ruhanga, bakaba nibabaasa kutwara eshaho y'esente, enshaho hamwe n'ekitala baaba nibagyenda aheeru (**Luka 22:36**). Eki tikirikushushana “ababuurizi b'engiri” b'obunaku obu, nibatambura omu nyonyi zaabo, nibajwara ebijwaro by'omuhendo gw'ahaiguru, nibatuura omu hoteeri ez'omuhendo gw'ahaiguru, kandi batunga obugaiga kuruga omu bukaikuru bwa doora obu barikutunga kuruga omu bantu abatarikwetegyereza.³⁶ **Omushororongo 11** (“*mutsigye mwabakunkumurira omucuucu gw'omu bigyere byanyu okuba eky'okushinja*”) nikyoreka ngu okwanga engiri kiine ebirikurugamu eby'amaani. Paulo na Barunaba bakagumizamu n'omuringo ogu (reeba **Byak 13:51; 18:6**). Engiri nereeta okujunwa ahari abo abarikugiikiriza, kwonka okucwerwa orubanja ahari abo abarikubanga. Okukunkumura omucuucu gw'ebigyere kikaba eky'akamanyiso ngu abo abarikwanga nibaza kucwerwa orubanja

N'ahabw'ekyo, okushaba kwaitu okw'amazima n'obweziriki kutarikugarukwamu, tikurugirira ahabw'obutaba n'okwikiriza, oburemezi nibubaho ahabw'obutaba n'okwikiriza nk'okwo.” (Moo 1985: 182, 186-87)

³⁶ Ekanisa y'okubanza ekashanga oburemezi oburikushushana n'obwo ba “nabi” b'ebishuba na “n'entumwa” z'ebishuba abaabaire bari omuri kyo ahabw'esente. Ekitabo ky'ekana eky'okubanza eky'okwegyesa, *The Didache* (c. 70-110), neshoboorora omugasho gw'okushwijuma ebigyendererwa by'omuntu n'emitwarize ye kwenda kumanya yaaba ari nabi w'ebishuba nainga entumwa w'ebishuba. Nigira kiti: “Kandi aha bikwatiraine n'entumwa n'ababuurizi, mubatwarize nk'oku ebiragiyo by'engiri birikworeka. Buri ntumwa erikwija omurimwe, eshemereire kwakiirwa nk'ori mukama. Kwonka tarikubaasa kugumaho kumara eizooba eririkuhingura ahari rimwe, okwihaho oburemezi, obwo naabaasa kugumaho eizooba erindi. Kwonka yaagumaho ebiro bishatu, aba ari nabi w'ebishuba. Kandi entumwa ku erikugyenda, t'eshemereire kutwara kintu kyona okwihaho emigaati kuhisya obu yaashanga oburaaro bwe obw'ekiro ekirikukurataho. Kwonka yaashaba esente, aba ari nabi w'ebishuba.

Kandi, murekye kugyeza nabi weena orikugamba omu mwoyo, ahabw'okuba ebibi byona nibijja kusaasirwa, kwonka ebibi ebi tibijja kusaasirwa. Kwonka, ti buri omwe orikugamba omu mwoyo ngu ni nabi, kureka yaaba nayoreka emihanda ya Mukama. N'ahabw'ekyo, okurugiirira aha micwe ye, nabi w'ebishuba na nabi w'ebishuba naija kumanywa. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, nabi weena orikushaba eby'okurya omu mwoyo, tarikwija kubiryaho; ku araabe yabiryaho, aba ari nabi w'ebishuba. Nabbi weena ku arikwegyesa amazima, kwonka tarikukoresa ebi arikwegyesa, aba ari nabi w'ebishuba. Kwonka nabi weena orikworekwa nk'ow'amazima orikukora ekintu aine ekigyendererwa ky'okworeka omuringo gw'ensi amakuru g'ekana (ku ogire ngu tarikwegyesa kukora byona ebi arikukora) toshemereire kumucwera orubanja, ahabw'okuba okusharaho kwe kuri na Ruhanga. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, na baanabi aba ira nabo bakakora omu muringo nigwo gumwe. Kwonka omuntu ku araagambe omu mwoyo ngu, ‘mpa esente,’ nainga ekindi kintu kyona, otamuhurikiza. Kwonka ku araakugambire kuhayo ahabw'abandi abatarikwebaasa, otaikiriza omuntu weena kumucwera orubanja.” (*Didache* 1989: 11.3-.12)

Ekihandiiko ky'abakristaayo eky'okubanza ekya *The Shepherd of Hermas* (c. 95-154) nikyoko kimwe nikigamba aha mitwarize n'emitwarize y'omuntu omu kushwijuma yaaba n'omunabi w'ebishuba nainga ngaaha: Manya omuntu oine Omwoyo gwa Ruhanga kurugiirira aha magara gye. Omu mwanya gw'okubanza, omuntu oine omwoyo ogurukuruga omu iguru, n'ow'embabazi, n'omucureezi, n'omucureezi, kandi naayetwara nk'orikukira abandi, kandi tarikubaasa kugarukamu omuntu weena ku arikubuzibwa. Tihaine eki arikugamba ahabwe (kandi n'Omwoyo Orikwera tarikugamba omuntu ku arikwenda kugamba), kureka naagamba obu Ruhanga arikwenda ngu agambe. . . . Hati muhurikirize, akagira, ebirikukwata aha mwoyo gw'ensi ogutaine mugasho, ogutaine maani, kwonka guri ogw'obushema. Omu mwanya gw'okubanza, omushajja orikuteekateeka ngu aine omwoyo, nayetunguura kandi nayenda entebe y'ekitiinisa, kandi ahonaaho naaba aine amaryo, ataine nshoni, naagamba, kandi naamanya eby'okushemererwa bingi n'okushemererwa okundi kwingi, kandi natunga esente z'okuhanura kwe, kandi yaaba atatungire sente, taragambire. Hati, omwoyo gurikwera nigubaasa kutunga esente kandi guraabe niguhanura? Nikiba kitarikubaasika omunabi wa Ruhanga kukora eki, kwonka omwoyo gw'ababuurizi nk'abo ogurikukikora n'ogw'ensi.” (*Shepherd of Hermas* 43.7-.8, .11-.12)

Ruhanga.

Emishororongo 30-32 neegira ngu entumwa ku zaagarukire, bakabagambira ebyabaireho omu ngyendo zaabo z'obumiisani. Okuha amahurire, okwehuzya, n'okuheereza imbaririra omu buheereza n'eby'omugasho, kandi Yesu n'entumwa niboorekire ebintu ebi. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, okuhuumura, okuhuumura hamwe n'okushemererwa n'eby'omugasho aha magara g'omutwe n'omubiri. Ku turikuba turuhire kandi turuhire omubiri, ebiteekateeko byaitu tibirikwetegyezibwa. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, ku turikumara obwire bwaitu bwona aha mirimo yaitu, amagara gaitu nigahinduka agatahikire kandi n'enkolagana yaitu n'ab'omuka yaitu hamwe n'abanywani baitu nibonabona. Okugumizamu n'enkoragana nungi n'abantu abari haihi naitwe, n'okutwara obwire “bw'okugarura busya amashanyarazi gaitu”, n'okugaruka kugyenda omu maisho, n'eby'omugasho twaba nitwenda kugira ebiteekateeko n'amagara marungi. Yesu akeetegyereza omugasho gw'okuhuumura n'okugarukamu amaani. Abantu baingi abari omu buheereza obwahati tibarikukimanya nka Yesu. Kutatwara obwire bw'okurya kurungi n'okuhuumura ekirikumara, amagara gaitu, enkoragana yaitu n'obuheereza bwaitu nibiija kubonabona. Ekyo tikiri nk'obwebembezi burungi, kandi tikirikuha Ruhanga ekitiinisa. Tushemereire kwegyera ahari Yesu hamwe n'entumwa.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ni *bushoborozi* ki obu Yesu yaahaire abeegi be? Ni *bintu ki eby'ensi* ebi baabaire baine kutwara nabo?

- Noteekateeka ngu hariho akakwate ahagati yaabo?
- Eki nikitugambira ki?

2. Obu Yesu yaayohereza entumwa ze, tihaine owaabaire naareeba obugaiga bwabo nari amatsiko g'okuba abagaiga. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki “ababuurizi b'engiri” b'omurembe ogu barikukora ekitarikushushana n'ekyo (kworeka obugaiga bwabo)?

- Eki nikitwariramu ki omu by'omwoyo?
- Ahabwenki abantu nibahurikiza, nibabakuratira, kandi nibaheereza abantu nk'abo esente?
- Eki kishemereire kukorwaho ki?

3. Omugasho gw'okumanyisa abantu n'okubaha imbaririra n'enki?

- Eki nitubaasa kukikora tuta n'ababuurizi b'engiri n'abebembezi b'ekanisa ab'obunaku obu?

4. Ni mugasho ki oguri omu kurya kurungi, okuhuumura kurungi n'okugaruka kuba gye?

- Nooriisa kurungi, nohumura kurungi, kandi okagaruza amagara? Ku kiraabe kitari ekyo, noiija kukikoraho ki?

6:14-29: ¹⁴ Omugabe Heroode yaabihurira, ahakuba eiziina rya Yesu rikaba ryarangainwe. Yaahamya ati, Ogwo ni Yohaana Omubatizi, azookire omu bafu; nikyo ainiire amaani aga agarikumukoresa. ¹⁵ Kwonka abandi baagira bati, N'Elia; abandi bati, Ni nabi nk'omwe ahari baanabi aba ira. ¹⁶ Kwonka Heroode ku yaabihuriire, yaagira ati, Ni Yohaana ou naatemire omutwe, azookire. ¹⁷ Ahakuba ebyo bitakabaireho, Heroode akatuma, baakwata Yohaana, baamuboha, baamuta omu kihome ahabwa Herodia, muka Filipino mwene ishe; ahabw'okuba Heroode akaba amuhindwire omukazi we. ¹⁸ Yohaana ku yaabimanyire, yaateisa Heroode, ati, Ebiragiro tibirikukwikiriza kushwera muka mwene sho. ¹⁹ Herodia nikyo yaamwanguire, akenda kumwita; kwonka atabaase; ²⁰ ahabw'okuba Heroode akaba naatiina Yohaana ahabw'okumumanya ku ari omuntu ohikiriire, kandi orikwera; yaamurinda. Kandi ku yaabaire agambira Yohaana, bikaba bimushobera, kwonka akaba amuhurira ashemereirwe.

²¹ Bwanyima oburyo bwaboneka aha kiro ky'okwijuka okuzaarwa kwa Heroode, Heroode yaatekyera abaami be na'abakuru b'abaserukare n'abakungu ba Galilaaya obugyenye. ²² Omwishiki wa Herodia yaija, yaazina, yaashemeza Heroode n'abagyenzi be. Omugabe nikwo kugira omwishiki ati, Nshaba eki orikwenda kyona, niinyija kukikuha. ²³ Yaarahira naamugira ati, Kyona kyona eki oranshabe, ninkikuha,

n'obu kyakuba ekicweka ky'obugabe bwangye. ²⁴ *Omwishiki yaashohora, yaabuuza nyina ati, Mbweni iwe, okaayenzire ngu mmushabe ki? Yaamugarukamu ati, Omutwe gwa Yohaana Omubatizi.*

²⁵ *Ahonaaho omwishiki yaarahuka, yaagaruka aha mugabe, yaamushaba ati, Niinyenda hati mbweni ompe omutwe gwa Yohana Omubatizi omu rucuba.* ²⁶ *Omugabe yaashaasha munonga; kwonka ahabw'okushangwa yaarahiire omu maisho g'abagyenyi be, yaashoberwa kumubeiha.* ²⁷ *Ahonaaho omugabe yaatuma omuserukare, yaamuragiira kumutemaho omutwe n'okugureeta. Omuserukare yaagyenda omu kihome, yaamutemaho omutwe,* ²⁸ *yaagureeta omu rucuba, yaaguha omwishiki, omwishiki yaagutwarira nyina.* ²⁹ *Abeegi ba Yohaana ku baakihuriire, baija, baatwara omutimbi gwe, baaguziika.*

mm. 14-29—Enkomerero ya Yohaana Omubatizi

“Omugabe Heroode” naagamba ahari Heroode Antipas owaabaire ari omutegeyeki wa Galilaaya na Perea (eitaka ry'oburugwa izooba bwa Jordan) kuruga omuri 4 KA kuhisya omuri BO 39. Barumuna ba Heroode bakaba bari abebembezi b'ebyinga ebindi omuri Palestine. Heroode ogu ashemereire kutaanisibwa ahari ishe, Heroode omukuru, owaabaire ari omugabe wa Palestine kuruga 40-4 KA. Heroode Omukuru niwe yaayongyeire obuhango omuri Hekalu kandi akaragiira kwita abaana b'aboojo omuri Betelehemu (reeba **Mat 2:1-23**).

Okutandikwa kwa **m. 14** nikibaasa kuba nikipigamba aha by'okutangaza bya Yesu ebi Heroode yaabaire ahuriireho, kuruga **mm. 14b-16** nizita omutima ahari Yesu n'amaani ge g'okukora eby'okutangaza. Ekiteekateeko ngu Yesu ni Yohaana Omubatizi owagarukire akaza omu mubiri ogundi, nainga Eriya akagaruka omu nsi, nainga omwe aha baanabi, nikyoreka ngu kikajanjaara munonga, ahabw'okuba abeegi bakagamba ebiteekateeko ebyo bishatu obu Yesu yaabuuza, “*Abantu nibagira ngu ndi oha?*” (**Mako 8:27-28**)

N'obu twaheza kugamba aha kugaruka kw'abeegi kuruga omurimo gwabo (**mm. 30-32**) ahaiguru, tushemereire kumanya ngu Mako akahandiika aha kufa kwa Yohaana Omubatizi *ahagati* ya Yesu okusindika abeegi be n'okugaruka kwabo. Eki nikibaasa kuba nikyoreka omuhendo gw'okuba omwegi. Ekiteekateeko ekyo nikihambwa okushushana okuri ahagati y'okufa kwa Yohaana Omubatizi na Yesu. Boona bakaitwa abategyeki b'ensi. Herodia hamwe n'abanyamurwa abakuru bakakora enteeekateeka y'okwiita Yesu kwonka omu kubanza bakazibirwa kukikora kuhisya obu “omugisha” gukabaho (**Mako 6:21; 14:11**). Heroode hamwe n'abanyamurwa abakuru bombi bakaraganisa kuheereza ebintu (omuhara wa Herodia hamwe na Yuda) ekyaretsireho okwitwa kwabo (**Mako 6:23; 14:11**) Heroode na Pilaato bakaba batarikwenda kwita abasibe baabo, kwonka bakaikiriza okugyemeserezibwa kuruga omu bandi (**Mako 6:26; 15:15**). Yohaana akafa nk'omunabi; Yesu akafa nk'omunabi (**Bir 18:15-19**). Yohaana na Yesu bakazikwa abeegi baabo (**Mako 6:29; 15:45-46**).

Ebirikukwata aha kusibwa kwa Yohaana Omubatizi hamwe n'okufa kwe (**mm. 17-29**) nibitureetera amashomo marungi. Eky'okubanza, oku okufa kwa Yohaana kwabaho, nikyoreka obukuru bw'okwahura kwa Yesu ahagati y'amaka gaitu ag'omu nsi hamwe n'eka ye ey'amazima ey'eby'omwoyo (**Mako 3:31-35**). “Kikaba kiri rukundo ya Heroode ahari Herodia ekyamureeteire kukwata Yohaana: kandi n'okwehayo aha banywani nikyo kirikubaasa kumureetera kuhabya. . . . N'okworobera kw'omuhara ahari nyina nikuhinduka ekibi omu muringo ogu, n'ahabw'ekyo, hatariho Kristo, n'emicwe mirungi y'obuhangwa neebaasa kuhinduka emibi.” (Cole 1989: 174)

Ekya kabiri, Yohaana akooreka obumanzi bw'amaani arikuhakanisa obushwere bwa Heroode na Herodia. Obushwere nk'obwo bukaba butarikwikirizibwa omu biragiro (**Lev 18:16; 20:21**). Okugamba amazima ahari abo abaine obushoborozi n'obushoborozi, nikibaasa kurugwamu ebihikiirizi, nk'oku Yohaana n'Abakristaayo abeesigwa batwire nibareeba (reeba **Yoh 15:20; Byak 14:22; 2 Kor 4:7-11; 2 Tim 3:12**). Okugamba amazima, oihireho akabi aha magara gaitu n'okwerinda kwaitu, nikigezesa obwesigwa bwaitu ahari Kristo. Twine kwijuka ou turikwesiga munonga kandi niwe mugabe orikukirayo obukuru: ni Kristo, kutari eihanga ryaitu ery'omu nsi. **Zab 2:2-4** nizitwijutsya, “*Abagabe b'ensi bategnire orugamba, N'abategyeki nibahanuura hamwe, Okurwanisa MUKAMA n'ou yaashukireho amajuta, ni bagira bati, Ka tucwe enjegyere zaabo, Tunagye hare emirunga yaabo. Oshutami omu iguru naashaka; MUKAMA naabateerera enaku.*” Jenny Cox naahendera ati, “Eby'okureeberaho ebi ebiri omu Baiburi, nibitugambirwa kutugumya omu by'omwoyo, turikworobera okwetwa kwa Tataitwe. Amagara ga Ruhanga garimu okurabura kw'obunabi okurikworeka okweteisa okuruga omu bibi, hamwe n'okwikiriza kubonabonesibwa ahabw'okworeka okwo. Okutashushana n'abatarikwikiriza abataine maani, abashaija n'abakazi abakurisitayo nibaheebwa amajuta g'omwoyo gurikwera, kugira ngu bagume bahami eizooba ry'ekibi ku ririje. Amaani g'omwoyo gurikwera nigeija kutwetengyesa kutambura omu muhanda ogu. N'ahabw'ekyo, ka tushabe amaani g'okutambura omu kworobera, oihireho okufeerwa kwaitu.” (Cox 2013: n.p.)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Nootekateeka ngu ahabwenki Yohaana Omubatizi yaataireho oburemeezi bw'okuhakanisa amagara ga Heroode?
2. Omu kicweka eki, Herode aine ebiteekateeko ebitarikushushana (kandi obumwe n'obumwe ebirukuhakanisa). N'enki?

- Nitubaasa kumanya tuta oku abantu barikwehurira n'ebibarikuteeraho kutuhwera omu kubajuriza?

3. Ekyahandikirwe eki nikitugambira ki aha bishare by'okuba omwegi wa Yesu?

6:33-44: ³³ *Kwonka abantu baingi baabareeba nibagyenda, baabamanya; baaruga omuri tauni zoon, nibairukanga, baaraba ogw'ebigyere, baabatangayo.* ³⁴ *Ku yaayambukire enyanja, yaashanga aho omutwe gw'abantu baingi, yaabagirira esaasi, ahabw'okuba bakaba bari nk'entaama ezitaine muriisa; yaatandika kubeegyesa bingi.* ³⁵ *Ku bwabaire omu mwabazyo, abeegi be baija ah'ari, baamugira bati, Aha n'eihamba, kandi bwaza kwira.* ³⁶ *Raga abantu bagyende omu byaro n'omu birorero ebiri haihi, beegurire eby'okurya.* ³⁷ *We yaabagarukamu ati, Mube niimwe mwabagaburira. Baamugira bati, Mbweni shi, tugyende tugure emigaati y'edenaari magana abiri, tube niyo twabagaburira?* ³⁸ *Yaababuza ati, Imwe mwineho engahi? Mugyende mwetegyereze. Ku baamanyire, baagira bati, Hariho etaano n'eby'enyanya bibiri.* ³⁹ *Yaabaragiira kubashutamy boona omu kacwamba omu miteeko.* ⁴⁰ *Baashutama omu mitwe ya igana-igana, kandi n'eya makumi ataano-ataano.* ⁴¹ *Yaakwata egyo migaati etaano n'eby'enyanya bibiri, yaareeba ahaiguru, yaasiima, yaabega emigaati, yaaheereza abeegi be ngu bagite omu maisho g'abantu; n'eby'enyanya ebyo byombi yaabibaha boona.* ⁴² *Boona baarya, baahaaga.* ⁴³ *Bwanyima baatorotoora oburagarika bw'emigaati n'eby'enyanya, baijuza ebitenga ikumi na bibiri.* ⁴⁴ *Abo abaariire bakaba bari abashaija enkumi itaano.*

mm. 33-44—Yesu ariisa abantu 5000

Okugaburira abantu 5000 nikyo ky'okutangaza kyonka ekirikugambwaho omu bitabo bina eby'engiri (reeba na **Mat 14:13-21; Luka 9:12-17; Yoh 6:1-14**). Ekishushani eki nikyoreka bingi aha mitwarize ya Yesu. Entekateeka ye ekaba eri ey'okuruga omu bantu n'abeegi be, kugira ngu bahumure kandi batereera kuruga omu rugyendo rwabo rw'obumiisani (**mm. 30-32**). Kwonka obwahati, ku yaareebire ngu abantu baingi bahikire ahu we n'abeegi be baabaire bagyenzire, akaruga omu nteekateeka ye eyabaire aine ahabw'okuba “*yaabagirira esaasi, ahabw'okuba bakaba bari nk'entaama ezitaine muriisa; yaatandika kubeegyesa bingi.*” (**m. 34**) kusaasira kwa Yesu tikurikworeka enyehurira yonka, kureka nikukora kandi nikuhika n'aha bantu. Kandi, nitureeba ngu Yesu tarikufayo aha mbeera y'abantu omu by'omwoyo (akabeegyesa ebintu bingi) kwonka akafayo n'aha byetaago byabo eby'omubiri (akabagaburira). Kandi ogyerageranisa eby'okurya bya Yesu n'ebya Heroode (**m. 21**). Eky'okurya kya Yesu n'ekyorobi, nikigaruramu amaani, n'okureeta amagara; embaga ya Heroode ekaba eri ey'omutaano kandi ekareeta okufa. Ahabw'okugira ngu Yesu akagaburira abashaija 5000 n'emigaati etaano n'ebyenyanya bibiri, naabaasa kuhikiiriza ebyetengo byaitu eby'omubiri. Nk'oku Yesu yaagambire, “*Niinye mugaati gw'amagara; orikwija ahariinye, tarigira njara; n'orikuunyikiriza, tarikwatwa iriho na kakye*” (**Yoh 6:35**). Yetegyereze ngu Yesu akaba ari omubiiki murungi: taraikiirize eby'okurya ebisigaire kuisisikara. Nikiteekateekwaho ngu ebitebe ikumi na bibiri ebijwire eby'okurya ebisigaireho bikaba nibiija kukora nk'eby'okurya by'abeegi bwanyima y'abantu kujanjaara, kugira ngu babaase kutunga obwire bw'okuhumura n'okugarukamu amaani. Ebisanduuko ikumi na bibiri ebijwire eby'obutundutundu, nabyo nibyoreka eki Paulo yaagambire omu **Efe 3:20-21**: “*Ogwo orikubaasa kukora ebirukirira kimwe ebi tushaba nari ebi tuteekateeka, ahabw'amaani agakorera omuriitwe, 21 ekitiinisa kibe ekye omu kanisa n'omuri Kristo Yesu okuhitsya obusingye bwona ebiro n'ebiro. Amiina.*”

Ekintu ekindi ekikuru ekirikukwata ahari Yesu n'okumanya ngu “*abantu bakaba bari nk'entaama ezitaine muriisa.*” Ebigambo ebyo nibitandika kubaho omu **Kub 27:15-18** obu Ruhanga yaagambiire Musa kutoorana Yoswa nk'orikwija omu bigyere bye: “¹⁵ *Musa yaagira MUKAMA ati,* ¹⁶ *MUKAMA Ruhanga w'emoyo y'abantu boona atoorane omushaija w'okutegyeka eri ihanga,* ¹⁷ *ow'okubeebembera nibashohora, kandi nibataaha, oraabashohoze, kandi akabataasya, eihanga rya MUKAMA rirekye kuba nk'entaama ezitaine muriisa.* ¹⁸ *MUKAMA yaagira Musa ati, Twara Yoshua mwene Nuuni, omuntu oine omwoyo, omuteho engaro.*” Yoshua “n'omuringo” gwa Kristo. Omu Ruheburaayo, “Yoshua” ni “Yehoshua” nari “Yeshua”; eiziina rimwe omu Rungyereza ni “Jesus.” Okwongyera ahari ekyo, **Heb 4:4, 8** neekoresa ekigambo kimwe eky'Orugriika, *Iēsous*, ahari Yoshua na Yesu. Ekikuru munonga, Yoshua akebembera abantu kusingura abazigu baabo

n'okutaaha omu nsi eyaraganisiibwe. Kwonka, okuhikiirira kw'ekishushani n'okw'amaani kukira ekishushani kyenyine. N'obu Yoswa yaasingire abazigu be yaayebembera Abaisraeli kuza omu eihanga eriraganisiibwe, **Heb 4:8** nihagira ngu tarahaire abantu be “obuhuumuro” obwabuzima. Aha musharaba, Yesu akasingura abazigu b'ebintu byona—ekibi, okufa, na Sitaane—yaayebembera abantu be omu nsi y'okuraganisa ey'okujunwa n'amagara agatahwaho, i.e., “obuhuumuro” bwaitu obwabuzima; ku araagaruke, Yesu naija kureeta nawe ensi eyaraganisiibwe ey'eiguru erisya n'ensi ensya.

Enshonga ya “entaama ezitaine muriisa” ekagaruka omu **1 Bag 22**. Omugabe Ahabu akaba nayenda kurwana orutaro, kwonka nabi Mikaya akagira ngu, “*Ndeebire Abaisraeli boona bataataaniire aha bibungo nk'entaama ezitaine muriisa; MUKAMA yaagira ati, Aba tibaine mukama waabo; boona bagarukyezo n'obusingye, buri muntu omu ka ye.*” (**1 Bag 22:17**) Ekigambo eki nikimanyisa abantu nainga eihanga ryona eritaine bwebembezi bw'eby'omwoyo. Omutwe ogu niguhika aha muheru omu Endagaano Enkuru omuri **Ezekieli 34** ahu Ruhanga arikujumirira abebembezi ba Israeli: “*Mwana w'omuntu, hanuura ebiriba aha bariisa ba Israeli; obahanuurire noobagira oti: Oku nikwo Mukama RUHANGA arikugambira abariisa ba Israeli, naagira ati, Imwe bariisa ba Israeli 'mwe, abarikweriisa mwenka, omuriisa tashemereire kuriisa entaama?*” ³ *Nimurya ebishaju, mujwara eby'ebyoya, mubaaga ezigomokire, haza mutarikuziriisa.* ⁴ *Ezitaine maani timurikuzigaruramu maani; ezirwaire timurikuzitambira; ezihendekire timurikuzibunga; ezirazire timurikuzitaaruura; ezibuzire timurikuzisherura, kureka nimuzitegyekyesa amaani n'omwaga.* ⁵ *Nikyo zaataataaniire, ahabw'okubura omuriisa, zikaba ez'okuriibwa enyamaishwa zoona ez'omu ishwa.*” (**Ezek 34:2-5**) Nk'ekyarugiremu, Ruhanga naaraganisa, “*Bwanyima ndyaziteeraho omuriisa omwe, omwiru wangye Daudi aziriise; niwe ariziriisa, akaba omuriisa waazo. Kandi nyowe MUKAMA ndyaba Ruhanga waazo, n'omwiru wangye Daudi abe omugabe omurizo. Nyowe MUKAMA niinye naakigamba.*” (**Ezek 34:23-24**) Obunabi obu nibuhikiirira omuri Yesu owaagizire ati, “*Ninye omuriisa murungi*” (**Yoh 10:11, 14**; reeba na **Mat 26:31**; **Mako 14:27**). Naayetwa “*omuriisa omukuru*” omuri **Heb 13:20** hamwe “*n'omuriisa omukuru*” omuri **1 Pet 5:4**. Okuhikiirira kwa Yesu nk'omuriisa waitu nikwija kugumaho ebiro byona omu iguru risya n'ensi nsya, “*ahabw'okuba Omwana gw'entaama ori aha kitebe ky'obukama aryaba omuriisa waabo; aryabeebembera abahitsye aha nshuro z'amaizi g'amagara; kandi Ruhanga aryaragaza amarira goona aha maisho gaabo.*” (**Kush 7:17**)

Ebi byona nibyorekwa omu kitebyo eki ekirikukwata ahari Yesu n'abantu 5000. Kandi kishemereire kutureetera kushwijuma ekanisa hamwe n'obwebembezi bwayo. Abamwe abarikwetwa “abashaija b'amaani ba Ruhanga” nibareebeka kandi nibakora nk'abashumba b'ebishobobo abarikugambwaho omuri **Ezekieli 34** batari nka “abashumba barungi.” Eki kukirikwikirizibwa kugumizamu, nikijja kurugwamu okunafuwa n'okujanjaara kw'entaama kandi nikijja kureeta okusharaho kwa Ruhanga aha bantu be abataine kwikiriza.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Yesu akaba aine miteekateekyere ki aha beegi be hamwe n'abantu baingi?

- Abeegi bakaba baine miteekateekyere ki ahari bo?
- Eki nikitugambira ki?

2. Eki nikyo ky'okutangaza kya Yesu kyonka ekirikugambwaho omu bitabo bina by'engiri. Nooteekateeka ngu ekyo n'ahabwenki?

- Nitwega ki omu ky'okutangaza eki?

3. Abakurisitayo abamwe nibakira kukyendeza “engiri y'abantu” nk'okwetabamu kw'obusingye, nibagira ngu omuntu ashemereire “kubuurira engiri yorobi.” Yesu “akabuurira engiri yorobi?”

- Omugasho gw'okureeberera ebyetaago by'abantu omu bukurisitaayo ni guuha?

4. Eky'okutangaza eki, hamwe n'okushoboorora okurikukikuraira okurikuhebwa Yesu omuri **Yoh 6:26-71**, nikitandika kworeka eki omugyenzi Richard Wurmbrand yaayetsire entaaniso ahagati y'okuba “omuguzi wa Kristo” na. okuba “omwegi wa Kristo.” Entaaniso neeha kandi ahabwenki kiri eky'omugasho?

5. Gyeragyeranisa eby'okurya bya Yesu omu kicweka eki n'eby'embaga ya Heroode omu kicweka eky'enyima.

6:45-56: ⁴⁵ Ahonaaho yaagyema abeegi be ngu baze omu bwato, bamubandize seeri Besesaida, We atsigare abanze aragye abantu. ⁴⁶ Ku yaaherize kubaraga, yaatamba ekibungo, yaaza kushaba. ⁴⁷ Kandi ku bwabaire nibwira, obwato bwahika ahagati y'enyanja, We akiri omu kibungo wenka. ⁴⁸ Yaareeba nibabuvuga baremesiibwe omuyaga gubaturukire omumaisho. Omu kusisiimuka kwa kana yaabaizira naagyendesa amaguru aha nyanja, yaashusha nk'orikwenda kubahinguraho. ⁴⁹ Ku baamureebire naagyendesa amaguru aha nyanja, baateekateeka ngu n'omuzimu, baayamuza; ⁵⁰ ahakuba boona bakamureeba baatiina. Ahonaaho yaagamba nabo, yaabahuumuriza, ati, Muhuumure, niinye, mutatiina. ⁵¹ Yaaragara omu bwato, yaabashangamu. Ahonaaho omuyaga gwacureera. Boona baatangaarira kimwe; ⁵² kwonka tibarashoborokyeirwe by'emigaati, ahabw'okuba emitima yaabo ekaba egangaire ⁵³ Ku baayambukire, baahika omu nsi ya Genesareeti, baakoma obwato aha nkungu. ⁵⁴ Ku baarugire omu bwato, ahonaaho abantu baamumanya, ⁵⁵ bairuka baayegaba ebirari aho hoona, baatandika kuheeka abarwaire aha bitanda byabo, baabamushangisa ahu baabaire bahurira ari hoona. ⁵⁶ Bwanyima ahu yaabaire aza hoona, omu birorero, n'omuri tauni, n'omu byaro, bakaba babyanya abarwaire omu katere, baamweshengyereza ngu bakore n'aha mukugiro gw'ekanzu ye kwonka; kandi boona abaabaire bagukoraho, bakaba bakira.

mm. 45-56—Yesu natambura aha maizi kandi akiza abantu omuri Genezareti

Omu engiri ye yoon, Mako atwire nayoreka ngu Yesu n'oha. Ebyabaireho ebirikworekwa omu bishushani ebi, nibitworeka enshonga z'amaani ezirikukwata ahari Yesu, kandi nibitugarukamu ebibuuzo ebirikukwata ahari **Mako 4:41**, “Bantu 'mwe, ogu ni muntu ki?”

1. **mm. 45-52—Yesu natambura aha maizi**

Ekishushani eki nikitandika na Yesu kubinga abantu n'okuhabura abeegi be kutaaha omu bwato obu yaabaire yaaza aha rushozi kushaba wenka. **Luka 5:16** nihagira ngu Yesu akatera kuza omu myanya etarimu bantu kushaba. Mako akahandiika emirundi eshatu nk'egyo: oguri aha, ahanyima y'okushemererwa okwatandikire ahariwe omuri Kaperenaumu (**Mako 1:35**), hamwe n'okukurataho Eky'ekiro ky'ahamuheru (**Mako 14:26-42**). Akasiiba ebiro makumi ana, kandi hatariho kubanganisa akamara obwire obwo omu kushaba, atakatandikire obuheereza bwe (**Mat 4:1-2; Luka 4:1-2**). Tushemereire kureeba entaaniso ahagati y'okushaba kwa Yesu n'okw'abaingi omuriitwe. Ku araabe ari Ruhanga kandi omuntu, akashaba munonga, ahabwenki naitwe tutarikukikora? Emirundi yoon ei yaabaire ashabira wenka, ekaba etandikireho nainga yaakuratiire ebintu by'omugasho munonga. Amagara gye goona gakaba gari ag'omugasho munonga. N'ahabw'ekyo, omuntu naabaasa kuhendera ngu okushaba munonga n'okuba n'amagara g'omugasho biine akakwate. Obundi oburemeezi oburi omu magara gaitu nibukwatagana n'oburemeezi oburi omu kushaba kwaitu.

Emishororongo 47-48 nizooreka entaaniso eri ahagati ya Yesu n'abeegi be abari ahabwabo. Eshaaha ya kana ekaba eri ahagati ya shaaha 9:00-12:00 ez'akasheeshe, ekirikumanyisa ngu babaire nibarwana n'omuyaga, barikuvuga ekiro kyona, batatungire ntunguuka. Eky'okuba ngu abeegi bakaba nibarwana n'omuyaga n'enyanja ekiro kyona obu Yesu yaabaire atari omu bwato nabo, kandi ngu omuyaga gukahwaho ahonaaho ku yaataahire omu bwato, *tikirikumanyisathat* ngu Yesu ku araabe ari Mukama w'amagara gaitu, kandi ku turaabe nitushaba butoosha, obwo amagara gaitu nigaija kuba “garikugyenda gye.” Eki nikishushana n'ekishushani ky'obwegyesa bw'abakristaayo. Abeegi bakaba bari omu bwato ahabw'okworobera ekiragiyo kya Yesu. “Eihunga tiririkworeka ngu bakaruga omu muhanda gw'ekigyendererwa kya Ruhanga: omu mwanya gw'ekyo, omuhanda gwa Ruhanga ahabwabo gukaba niguraba omu muyaga, okuhika aha rubaju orundi rw'enyanya” (Cole 1989: 179). N'obu kiraabe kyabaire nikireebeka aharibo (naitwe) ngu Yesu akabarekaho nari akabebwaho, ekyo kikaba kitari kityo. Yesu akatugambira butunu ngu nitwija kuhikwaho okuhiiganisibwa n'obwire bugumire (**Yoh 15:20**; reeba na **Byak 14:22; 2 Kor 4:7-11; 2 Tim 3:12**). Naakoresa oburemeezi okutwongyera amaani n'okutubumba. Nk'oku kyabeire aha beegi, nikitwara oburemeezi oburikukira ahari bumwe, okuhika aha nteekateeka y'okwetegyereza n'okwesiga. Kwonka ahari Yesu, amagara gaitu nigaija kuba ag'omugasho kandi ag'omugasho; hatariho we, amagara gaitu nigaija kuba agataine mugasho kandi agataine mugasho.

Ebigambo ebiri omu **mm. 48-52** nizikoresa ebya Endagaano Enkuru kushuruura ou Yesu ari buzimato. “Okutambura kwe aha nyanja” hamwe n'ebigambo “kubahinguraho” (**m. 48**), hamwe n'abeegi, obatamanya ngu ni Yesu, kwonka nibateekateeka ngu bareebire omuzimu (**m. 49**) nibyaihwa omuri **Yobu 9:8-11**, erikugamba ahari Ruhanga, “Niwe wenka owaabambire eiguru, akaribatiirira ebingonzi by'enyanya” (**m. 8**); “Reeba, andabaho, kwonka timmureeba; agumizamu, kwonka timmwetegyereza” (**m. 11**). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, Yesu arikugyenderera “kubahinguraho” nikihiriira aha **Kur 33:22** na **34:6-8** obu ekitiinisa kya Ruhanga “kyahingura” Musa, kandi Ruhanga yaayoreka Musa emicwe ye. Eki kikahamibwa omu **m. 50** obu Yesu yaagambiire abeegi ati “niinye.” Ebigambo ebirikuhandiikwa omu Rugriika ni, “**MBAHO**,” eki nikyo kigambo

eki Ruhanga yaakoreise kweyoreka ahari Musa aha kishaka ekirikwotsya omuriro: “*Musa yaagarukamu Ruhanga ati, Ku ndihika Abaisraeli, naabagira nti: Ruhanga wa baashwenkuriimwe abantumireho; bambuuzza bati, Eiziina rye n'oha? ndyabagarukamu nta? Ruhanga yaagira Musa ati, Ndi MBAHO; kandi yaagira ati, Oku nikwo origambira Abaisraeli, oti: MBAHO niwe abantumireho.*” (Kur 3:13-14) “MBAHO” okuvunuurwa ni YHWH (i.e., Yahweh; Yehova). Yesu akaba naayoreka ngu ni Ruhanga, kandi arikworeka amazima obwo arikukora ekintu eki Ruhanga wenka arikubaasa kukora (okutambura aha maizi), kandi yahamya ekyo arikureetera omuyaga kuhwa ahonaaho ku yaataahire omu bwato (m. 51). Ekyo ku kyabaireho, bakaba baine kwijuka obu Yesu yahuumuriza omuyaga (Mako 4:35-41) Okutiinatinisibwa kwabo kukahinduka okutangaara kw'amaani, kwonka nabwo tibarabaasize kwetegyereza ngu Yesu ugu akaba ari oha.

Eki kiine eki turikubaasa kwegyeraho. Abantu abamwe nibateekateeka bati, “Ku naareebire eky'okutangaaza, nkaikiriza.” Ekyo tikihire. Abeegi bakareeba eby'okutangaaza bingi, kwonka emitima yaabo ekaba egumire kandi tibarabyetegyereze (m. 52). Nitwija kwetegyereza kandi tukikiriza, Omwoyo Orikwera ku araagarure busya emitima yaitu kandi atuhe okwikiriza oku tutarikubaasa kwetungira (reeba Efe 2:8-9). Okwongyera ahari ekyo, oburinzi bwaitu, obusingye n'okwikiriza kwaitu tibirikubaasa kurugirira aha mbeera yaitu. Embeera nizibaasa kuba nungi nainga mbi, buri kaire nizihinduka. Kwonka okuhinduka kw'embeera tikwine kakwate n'okubaho kwa Ruhanga nainga okubaho kwe: “*Yesu Kristo tahinduka; oku abaire ari nyomwabazyo, n'eri izooba nikwo ari, kandi nikwo ariguma ebiro byona*” (Heb 13:8). Nk'abakurisitayo, titushemereire kuta amaani aha kihuumura n'oburemeezi bw'omu magara, reero tukagira okutiina kwingi, kureka tushemereire kuguma okuta omutima ahari Yesu omu bwire bw'ebihunga n'oburemeezi, n'okumanya ngu ari naitwe, niwe arikukoresa emiyaga n'oburemeezi obwo kutureetera kumwirira haihi n'okutubumba omu kishushani kye, kandi tushemereire yeshengyereze ahariwe hamwe n'omwoyo gwe, kugira ngu tugire obusingye n'oburinzi omu mitima yaitu, oihireho eihunga ry'amaani n'oburemeezi.

2. mm. 53-56—Yesu akakiza omuri Genesareti

Zombi Bethsaida (m. 45) na Genesareti (m. 53) zikaba ziri endembo aha rubaju rw'amatemala g'enyanya ya Galilaaya. Yesu naabaasa kuba yahindwire ahu baabaire nibaza bwanyima y'okutaaha omu bwato. Enshonga enkuru eya mm. 53-56 ti mirimo mingi y'okukiza ei Yesu yaakozire, kureka n'okwikiriza omuri Yesu oku abantu ba burijjo baabaire baine, okutashushana n'okwikiriza kw'abeegi. “*Ahonaaho abantu baamumanya, 55bairuka baayegaba ebirari aho hoona, baatandika kuheeka abarwaire aha bitanda byabo, baabamushangisa ahu baabaire bahurira ari hoona*” (mm. 54-55), kwonka abeegi “*ahakuba boona bakamureeba baatiina*” (m. 50). Kimwe aha bubonero oburikworeka amazima n'oburingaaniza bwa Baiburi n'okugira ngu obuteikiriza bw'abeegi bukyerekwa gye. Ku ogire ngu ebirikugambwa omu Baiburi bikahinguzibwa bwanyima y'emyaka mingi ekanisa ku yaabaire etungire ekitiinisa n'obushoborozi, abeegi bakaba batarikwija kworekwa nk'abataine maani n'okwikiriza, kureka bakaba nibajja kworekwa nk'abarwanirizi b'okwikiriza. Nitubaasa kwesiga Baibuli kandi ekikuru munonga, nitubaasa kwesiga omuntu mukuru omu Baibuli: Yesu Kristo.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Yetegyereze oku Yesu yaabaire aine kugyenda wenka kushaba Ishe. Eki nikitugambira ki aha mukago gwaitu na Ruhanga?

- Noobaasa kugira ngu *n'ekibi* obutashaba? Ahabwenki?
- Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, okureka kushaba n'ekibi ky'amaani? Ahabw'enki obutashaba butarikukira kutwarwa (nainga kubururwaho) *nk'ekibi*?

2. Ahabw'enki okushaba kuri okw'omugasho?

- Ni muringo ki ogurikubaasa kuragurira obutakushaba (ekintu kyona okwihaho “okushaba munonga”)?

3. Kurugirira aha ky'okureeberaho ekiri omu kicweka eki, *ekitarikushushana* okwikiriza niki?

4. Ekicweka eki nikibaasa kureebwa nk'eky'okugarukamu ky'ekibuuzo ky'abeegi ekirikushangwa omuri **Mako 4:41**. Ekicweka eki nikigarukamu kita ekibuuzo ekyo?

5. Yetegyereze entaaniso ahagati ya **m. 52** na **mm. 53-56**. Ekibiina kiketegyereza ki ahari Yesu eki Mako

arikwenda ngu tureebe?

7:1-23: *Abafarisaayo n'abamwe aha bahaniiki bakaruga Yerusaaemu, baayeteeranira ah'ari.* ² *Baareeba bamwe aha beegi be nibariisa engaro zisiisikaire, nizo zitajabikire mu maizi ahabw'emigyenzo.* ³ *Ahakuba Abafarisaayo n'Abayudaaya boona tibarya ku baba batajabikire gye ngaro zaabo omu maizi, nibakuratira emigyenzo ya baishenkurubo.* ⁴ *Kandi ku baba nibaruga omu katara, tibarya batabandize kwoga. Kandi hariho n'endiijo migyenzo mingi, ei baaragiirwe kurinda, nk'okwozya ebikopo n'enyabya n'ebintu by'emiringa.* ⁵ *Abafarisaayo n'abahandiiki baamubuuza bati, Ahabw'enki abeegi baawe batakurata migyenzo ya baishenkurubo, bafa okuriisa engaro zisiisikaire?* ⁶ *Yaabagarukamu ati, Imwe ndyarya 'mwe, Isaaya akabaraguraho kurungi, nk'oku kyahandiikirwe ngu: Ab'eihanga eri nibampaisa ekitiinisa eminwa yaabo, Kwonka emitima yaabo endi hare.* ⁷ *Bandamiza busha, Ahakuba enyegyesa ey'ebi beegyesa okuba obuhamizo bw'ediini N'ebiragiyo by'abantu.* ⁸ *Nimureka ekiragiyo kya Ruhanga, ngu mugumye emigyenzo y'abantu.* ⁹ *Yaabagambira ati, Imwe mwine obwengye burungi obw'okwangiramu ebiragiyo bya Ruhanga, ngu mubone kuhamira aha migyenzo yaanyu!* ¹⁰ *Ahakuba Musa akagira ati, Otiine sho na nyoko; kandi ati, Orijuma ishe nari nyina, buzimazima aitwe.* ¹¹ *Kwonka imwe nimugira muti: Omuntu ku araagambire ishe nari nyina ati, Eki naakukuhaira ni Koribaani, amakuru gaakyo ngu, N'ekihongyeirwe Ruhanga;* ¹² *muba mutakimwikiriza kugira eki yaakorera ishe nari nyina.* ¹³ *Omu buryo obwo ekigambo kya Ruhanga mukihindura busha ahabw'emigyenzo yaanyu eyaahindikire akarande. Kandi mukora n'ebindi bingi nk'ebyo.* ¹⁴ *Kandi yaagaruka yaayeta abantu, yaabagira ati, Mumpurire mwena, mwetegyereze.* ¹⁵ *Tihariho kintu ekiri aheeru y'omuntu, ekimutaahamu kikamushiisha; kwonka ebiruga omunda ye nibyo bimushiisha.* ¹⁶ *Omuntu oine amatu agarikuhurira, ahurire.* ¹⁷ *Ku yaarugire omu bantu, yaataaha omu nju; abeegi be baamubuuza amakuru g'enfumu egyo.* ¹⁸ *Yaababuuza ati, Biri shi naimwe timwine bwengye? Timurikumanya ngu kyona ekiruga aheeru, kikataaha omu muntu, tikibaasa kumushiisha?* ¹⁹ *Ahabw'okuba tikimutaaha mu mutima, kureka omu nda, kandi namwo kigaruka kyogamu, kishohora. (Akagamba atyo, naahamya ku hatariho kiriibwa kyona ekrikuzira.)* ²⁰ *Yaagaruka yaagira ati, Ekiruga omu muntu nikyo kimushiisha;* ²¹ *ahakuba omunda omu mitima y'abantu nimwo haruga ebiteekateeko bibi, okushambana, okwiba, okwita,* ²² *okwetenga okubi, okukora kubi, okuryarya, okurigira okubi, eitima, okubeiherera abandi, amaryo, n'okwefiisa omutima.* ²³ *Ebibi ebyo byona biruga omu muntu, kandi nibyo bimushiisha."*

mm. 1-23—Eby'emigyenzo n'ebirikutokooza abantu

Nk'oku kiri omu **esh. 2-3**, guruupu y'abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo kuruga Yerusaaemu bakajja kucondooza n'okubuuza Yesu ebibuuzo. Zombi **mm. 1-13** (Yesu akahajaana n'abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo) na **mm. 14-23** (Yesu okushoborora ekirikutokooza abantu) nikikwatagana n'ekiteekateeko kya "okutoroboza" nainga "obutaboneera." Abahandiiki n'Abafarisaayo nibaimutsya enshonga omu **mm. 2** na **5**, kandi Yesu naashoboorora okutoroboza okuhikire omu **mm. 15-23** arikukoresa ekigambo ekirikushushana ekyakoresiibwe Abafarisaayo.

1. mm. 1-13—Yesu akahakanisa Abafarisaayo aha bikwatireine n'emigyenzo

Ebyahandiikirwe bitaano eby'okubanza nibigamba aha mikoro y'okunaaba engaro. Enshonga tiy'obuyonjo, kureka n'okukuratira emikoro n'emigyenzo, i.e., "emigyenzo y'abakuru" (**m. 5**). Omu bwire bwa Yesu, ebi bikaba biri emigyenzo y'akanwa mingi munonga. Haihi n'omwaka gwa 200 BO engyenderwaho ezi zikahandiikwa omu kitabo kya *Mishnah*. Enshonga y'obwegyendesereza omu migyenzo n'emikoro ekaba neeyetengwa munonga, kandi kimwe aha bicweka mukaaga ebya *Mishnah* kikaheebwa "ebirikweera" hamwe n'eshonga y'oburoofa (reeba Neusner 1988: 893-1137). Endagaano Enkuru nibyetengyesa abasesorodooti n'abakuru okunaaba omungaro baaba nibaheereza ebitambo (**Kur 30:18-21; 40:30-32; Bir 21:6**) nainga omwisraeli ku yaabaire aine oburwaire (**Lev 15:11**). Emigyenzo egi ekatandikwaho aba rabbi nk'okwongyera aha bi Endagaano Enkuru yaagambire; bikakora nka "orugo orwehinguririze ekiragiyo." Omu muringo ogundi, omuntu ku yaakuratiire emigyenzo, tarikubaasa kuhika n'aha biragiyo kubitaahirira, reero yaaba naaha Ruhanga ekitiinisa (reeba Wessel 1984: 678; Cole 1989:182-83).

Obu Mako yaabaire naashoboorora ebindi ebirikukwata aha migyenzo egi omu **mm. 3-4**, naagamba aha "nk'okwozya ebikopo n'enyabya n'ebintu by'emiringa." Ekigambo ekirikuvunurwa nka "okwozya" ni *baptismos*, nari "okubatiza." N'amazima, omu migyenzo yaabo, Abafarisaayo bakabatiza ebintu ebitarikwetengwa kwonka bakahakanisa okubatizibwa kwa Yohaana Omubatizi na Yesu, ekyabaire nikyetenga omutima ogushemeire. Yesu weena akakoresa ekiteekateeko eki obu yaabaire naagarukamu Abafarisaayo, arikwihirira ahari **Isa 29:13** (reeba na, e.g., **Amosi 5:21-26; Isa 1:10-15; Yer 7:21-26**). Ariyo nagamba ngu okwetomboita kwa Isaaya aha ntebeekanisa y'ediini etakagiire omu buzaahe omuri Babulooni, nikukwata n'aha

ntebeekana y'ediini eyabaire erihomumu bunaku bwa Yesu, n'obu Abayudaaya baabaire bagarukire omu eihanga ryabo kumara emyaka nka 500. Omu muringo ogundi, tihaine ekyahindukire. Yesu okubeeta “endyarya” nikyoreka “omuntu omubi oyetaaniise ahari Ruhanga n'ebikorwa bye” (Wilckens 1972: 564). Oburyarya bwabo “nibureetwa okuhakanisa kw'amaani ahagati y'ebi barikugamba n'ebi barikukora, ahagati y'okureebeka kw'aheru hamwe n'obutahikiirira omunda yaabo. . . . N'ahabw'ekyo, oburyarya bwabo, n'ekibi; okuremwa kukora ebi Ruhanga arikukunda, nikusherekyerwa enyima y'okureebeka nk'abarikwera.” (Ibid.: 567-68) Yesu akashoboorora obukuru bw'eki omu **mm. 6-7**, “*Ab'eihanga eri nibampaisa ekitiinisa eminwa yaabo kwonka emitima yaabo endi hare; bandamiza busha.*” Eriizooba, buri diini eine engyenderwaho zaayo. Nitukira “kubatiza” engyenderwaho zaitu, turikuteekateeka ngu n'ebihikire kandi n'ebiyomuringo gwa Ruhanga. Twine kweshwijuma munonga. Twena nituheereza Kristo ekitiinisa n'eminwa yaitu, kwonka okuramya kwaitu ahari we “n'okwa busha”?

Omu **mm. 9-13** Yesu akaha eky'okureeberaho ky'oburyarya “*emigyenzo y'abakuru,*” okukira munonga, enkora egi neeyetwa Koribani. Koribani kikabi kiri okuhayo ekintu (nk'okureeberaho esente) ahari Ruhanga. Bwanyima y'okugiheereza, kikaba kitarikwetengwa kukoresibwa omurimo ogundi gwona. N'obu ekikorwa nk'ekyo kirikureebeka nk'eky'ebiyomwoyo (“*mubanze musherure obukama bwa Ruhanga,*” **Mat 6:33**), Yesu akaba naayoreka oku obushoborozi burikubaasa kukoresibwa kubi kugira ngu omuntu arekye obujunanzibwa bwe obwabuzima. Omuntu aine omurimo gw'okureeberera abazaire be. Kwonka ku barikwetenga obuhwezi, wabagambira oti, “esente ezi naabaire ninza kukoresa okubahwera, nkaziheereza Ruhanga,” noobaasa kwetantara kuhwera abazaire baawe. Eki Yesu arikugamba n'okugira ngu eby'omwoyo eby'amazima nibyorekwa omu muringo ogu turikutwarizamu abantu. Enshonga n'okugira ngu abantu boona bakahangwa omu kishushani kya Ruhanga, kandi oku turikutwaza ekishushani kya Ruhanga nikyoreka eki turikumuteekateekaho. N'ahabw'ekyo, **1 Yoh 4:20** neegira, “*Omuntu weena ku agira ati, Ninkunda Ruhanga, haza naayanga mugyenzi we, n'omubeihi; ahakuba otakunda mugyenzi we ou arareebire, tabaasa kukunda Ruhanga ou atakareebaga.*” Omusingye ogu nigushangwa omu Baibuli yona (reeba, e.g., **1 Sam 15:22; Yoh 13:34-35; Yak 1:27**).

2. **mm. 14-23**—Yesu naagira ngu okutoroboza n'okuruga omunda³⁷

Omu nnyiriri ezi, Yesu naashoboorora ahu okutoroboza okwabuzima kuri: tikuri aheeru, kureka omunda; ti kuremwa kukora emikoro y'ediini, kureka n'embeera y'omutima. Enshonga ye enkuru n'okugira ngu *buri omwe* is “ashishikire” kandi “n'omurofa,” ahabw'okuba twena nituzaarwa n'emitima etarikwera kandi etarikwera, kandi ekyo titurikubaasa kukihindura ahabwaitu. Amadiini goona, otwariiremu n'amataagi g'abakurisitayo, gaine emikoro n'emigyenzo yaago. Ebi nibibaasa kuba ebintu birungi ku birikubaasa kworeka omuntu ahari Ruhanga. Kwonka, emikoro hamwe n'emigyenzo, nibireetera ediini kureebeka “nk'ey'aheru”. Ekyo, nikimanyisa ngu abantu nibenda kuteekateeka (nk'oku Abafarisaayo baakoraire) ngu “nk'oku ndikukoragye kurugirira aha migyenzo n'emigyenzo y'ekanisa yangye (e.g., ninyija omu kanisa buri sande; ninyiha kimwe kya ikumi), kandi ku ndikwehara emyanya emwe “etashemeire” (e.g., amabaara; endembo ezimwe amabaara; endembo ezimwe amabaara; endembo ezimwe obwo nyine endagano nungi na Ruhanga. Eki nikireetera okuhikiirira kuba omu bushoborozi bwangye, kandi nikimanyisa ngu tinshemereire kukora empindahinduka y'amaani omu magara gangye kubaasa kugira entuura nungi na Ruhanga. Yesu tarikwija kwikiriza ebyo byona! Yesu obwo arikureeba oburugo bw'oburemeezi bwaitu omuriitwe, naaba nagamba ngu buri omwe—Omuyudaaya n'omunyamahanga, omushorozi n'Omufarisaayo—bari omu bwato bumwe. Ekirikubaasa kumaraho oburemeezi bwaitu n'engiri. e. , tikiri eki turikugyezaho kukora kuba gye na Ruhanga, kureka eki Ruhanga arikurabira omuri Kristo atukoreire (reeba okuhanuura okuri omuri **Mako 1:1**, ahaiguru). Egi niyo nshonga ahabw'enki Yesu yaagizire ati, “*Buzimazima nimbagambira nti: Abahooza na baamaraaya nibaija kubabandiza kutaaha omu bukama bwa Ruhanga*” (**Mat 21:31**). Bakaba nibamanya ngu n'abakozi b'ebibi kandi bakaba batiine migyenzo yaabo ey'aheru hamwe n'emigyenzo yaabo y'okubebeihabeiha ngu n'abahikiriire nk'Abafarisaayo (reeba na **Luka 18:9-14** hamwe n'okuhanuura okuri omu **Mako 2:13-17**, ahaiguru, ahari mukuru w'omutabani omu nfumu y'omwana owazaahire).

Oku Yesu yaabaire naaza aha musingye gw'ediini, nikireebeka omu bigambo bya Mako omu **m. 19**, “*Akagamba atyo, naahamya ku hatariho kiriibwa kyona ekrikuzira.*” Ebiragiyo by'Abayudaaya ebirikukwata aha by'okurya, hamwe n'okusharaho hamwe n'ekiro kya Sabato, bikaba biri ahagati y'ebiyabaire nibireetaho entaaniso omu Bayudaaya (reeba **Danieli 1**). Kwonka Yesu akataho ebiragiyo by'abaleevi eby'ebiy'okurya; akakora nikyo kimwe aha sabato (**Mako 2:23-3:6**), kandi bwanyima ekanisa ekakora nikyo kimwe n'okusharaho (reeba **Byak 15:1-29; Rom 2:25-29; 3:30; 4:9-12; 1 Kor 7:18-19; Gal 5:2-6; 6:15**).

³⁷ N'obu envunuura za Baiburi ezimwe zirimu **m. 16**, “*Omuntu weena oine amatu g'okuhurira, ahurira,*” omushororongo ogwo tiguri omu bihandiiko eby'okubanza; n'ahabw'ekyo, tiguri ahaiguru.

Tikirikutangaaza kureeba ngu abeebembezi b'Abayudaaya bakareeba Yesu nk'ow'akabi.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Omu **mm. 10-13** Yesu akooreka enshonga nkuru munonga. Kwonka, omusingye oguri enyima y'enshonga ye nigukira aha ky'okureeberaho eki yakozesize. Shoborora omusingye gw'omugasho ogu Yesu arikugamba aha omu bigambo byawe.

- Hariho eby'okureeberaho ebindi omu Baibuli ebi orikubaasa kuteekateekaho ebirikworeka enshonga nk'egi?

2. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki abantu nibakunda kukora emikoro n'emigyenzo, okukira munonga omu by'ediini?

3. Ababurizi b'engiri baingi hamwe n'abapentekooti nibakunda kweteekateekaho nk'abatarikukuratira emigyenzo (nainga tibarikukwatwa emigyenzo). Ni migyenzo ki ei twine omu nkora yaitu y'ediini n'omu magara gaitu?

- Emigyenzo byaitu nibabaasa bita kuhinduka “emigyenzo by'abantu” ebirikubaasa kutureetera oburemeezi ahagati yaitu na Ruhanga?

4. Yesu naahika *aha mutima* gw'ekintu ekirikureeta okutoroboza, oburofa, obubi n'entongane omu bantu n'omu bantu: eki kiri omunda yaitu, ekicweka kyaitu eky'obuhangwa, eki turi aha musingye gw'amagara gaitu— *kitari* kintu kyona ekirikuruga aheeru yaitu, ekirikutuhikaho n'embeera y'amagara gaitu. N'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, nitukira kuta amaani aha nshonga z'aheeru kukira “ezomunda” eziturikushiisha? Ku kiraabe nikwo kiri, n'ahabwenki?

5. Obuhabuzi bwa Yesu aha bantu “n'obw'omunda n'aheeru” (*i.e.*, okubanza kuhindura *omutima* kwenda kureetaho empindahinduka y'emitwarize) okukira “aheeru omunda” (*i.e.*, okuhindura emicwe kwenda kuhindura *omutima*). Noteekateeka ngu eki nikibaho ahabwenki?

- Ku ogire ngu egi n'omuringo gw'obukristaayo, ahabwenki tukirwanagana n'emicwe ei turikumanya ngu egwire kandi nitwenda kuhinduka?
- Tushemereire kukora ki kuhindura emicwe nk'egyo?

6. Yesu ku yaagizire ngu oburemeezi bw'abantu nibushangwa omu mutima gw'omuntu, kandi eki yaagambire n'okugira ngu twine kutunga omutima musya n'okuhindura amagara gaitu kuruga “omunda n'aheeru,” eki nikimanyisa ngu abakurisitaayo tibashemereire kukora kumaraho embeera mbi, ebiragiyo, embeera, obutari buringana, obworo, oburwaire, ob , kwonka tushemereire “kubuurira engiri” nk'omuringo gw'okukora aha nshonga ezi? Ahabwenki nainga ahabwenki ngaaha?

7:24-37: ²⁴ Yaimuka, yaarugayo, yaaza omu ishaza rya Tuuro n'erya Sidoni. Yaataaha omu nju, atarikwenda muntu weena kukimanya; kwonka tarabaasize kutamanywa. ²⁵ Ahonaaho omukazi, owaabaire aine akaishiki akaabaire kariho daimoni, ku yaamuhuriire, yaija, yaamukwata amaguru. ²⁶ Kandi omukazi ogwo akaba ari Omugriika, oruganda rwe ari Omusirofoiniiki. Yaamweshengyereza kubinga daimoni aha mwana we. ²⁷ Yesu yaamugambira ati, Reka abaana baabanze bahaagye; ahakuba ti kirungi kwaka abaana eby'okurya, okabitambikira embwa. ²⁸ Omukazi ogwo yaamwikiriza ati, Eego, Mukama wangye; kwonka embwa nazo, eziri ahansi y'emeza, ziry a oburagarika bw'abaana. ²⁹ Yesu yaamugira ati, Ahabw'ekigambo ekyo yegyendere; omwana waawe daimoni yaamurugaho. ³⁰ Omukazi yaagaruka omu ka ye, yaashanga omwana arambiire aha kitanda, daimoni yaamurugireho.

³¹ Bwanyima yaagaruka naaruga omu ishaza rya Tuuro, yaaraba Sidoni; ku yaarabire omu ishaza rya Dekapooli, yaahika aha nyanja ya Galilaaya. ³² Baamureetera ekiteta ky'ekifa-matu; bamweshengyereza ngu amuteho engaro. ³³ Yaamwiha omu mutwe gw'abantu, yaamwekiikana, yaamuta enkumu omu matu, kandi yaacwera amacwante, yaamukora aha rurimi; ³⁴ yaareeba ahaiguru omu iguru, omwitsyo gwamuruga hare, yaamugambira ati, Efasa! amakuru gaakyo ngu, Iguka. ³⁵ Amatu ge gaiguka, n'engata y'orurimi rwe

yaakomooroka, yaagamba gye. ³⁶ *Kandi yaabeehanangiriza kutagira u baakigambira; kwonka ahi yaagarukiire kubeehanangiriza, bakakizaho kukirangaana.* ³⁷ *Baatangaara munonga barengyesereza, baagira bati, Byona yaabikora gye; yaahuriza ekifa-matu, kandi yaagambisa ekitete.”*

mm. 24-37—Yesu akakiza omuhara w'omukazi omuri SiroFoinike hamwe n'omushaija ekifa matu

Ebyabaireho bibiri omu kicweka eki hamwe n'okugaburira abantu 4000 omuri **8:1-10** nibyoreka enshonga ei Yesu yaagambire omu **mm. 14-23**, ekirikumanyisa, nk'oku hatariho *eby'okurya* ebitarikwera, nikwo hatariho *abantu* abatarikwera (i.e., abanyamahanga). Nainga, okukigamba omu muringo ogundi, abantu boona “titarikwera”; Abayudaaya tibariki haihi na Ruhanga kukira abanyamahanga, ahabw'okuba abantu boona, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, bakozirwe omu kishushani kya Ruhanga, kandi abantu boona nibaferwa omu bibi. Ruhanga akamanyisa Petero enshonga egyo omuri **Byak 10**.

1. **mm. 24-30**—Yesu akakiza muhara w'omukazi omuri Foinike hamwe n'omushaija omuteta

Turi na Sidoni zikaba ziri endembo ibiri aha rubaju rw'enyanya ya Mediterranean kandi zikaba ziri omuri Foinike eya ira. Kikaba kiri ekyanga ky'abanyamahanga. Ekyahandiikirwe kya Matayo (**Mat 15:21-28**) nikyoreka ebirikukwata aha byahandiikirwe bya Mako. **Omushororongo 24** nigutandika na Yesu n'abeegi be barikuzi omu kicweka ky'ahare, bayingira omu nju, batarikwenda muntu weena kumanya ahu ari. Eki nikyoreka ngu akaba nayenda obwire burungi bw'okuhumura n'okugarukamu amaani nk'oku kiri omuri **Mako 1:35; 3:7; 6:31-32**, kandi obundi obwire bw'okwegyesa abeegi be aheeru y'abantu. Robert Guelich naagira ngu “*Yaataaha omu nju, atarikwenda muntu weena kukimanya*” nikyoreka “ngu akasherura eby'okwehereera kuruga omu bantu. Eki nikimanyisa ngu Yesu tarikwenda kwejumbe omu mirimo y'obumisiona omu mwanya ogu.” (Guelich 1989: 384) Nk'oku kyabaire kiri emirundi endiijo obu yaabaire yaarugaho, abantu bakaba bamuhuriireho, bakamanya ahu ari, kandi “*kwonka tarabaasize kutamanywa*” (**m. 24**).

Nikireebeka hariho bingi ebirikugyenda omu maisho omu kukorengana kwa Yesu n'omukazi w'omuri Foinike. Eky'okubanza, omu by'ediini, ebigambo bya Yesu omu **m. 27**, “*Reka abaana baabanze bahaagye; ahakuba ti kirungi kwaka abaana eby'okurya, okabitambikira embwa*” nikyoreka eki yaagambire omu kitabo kya Matayo ekirikushoboorora ebyabaireho n'omukazi omuri Foinike omuri Syria, “*Tindatumirwe ha bandi kureka aha ntaama z'oruganda rwa Israeli ezaabuzire*” (**Mat 15:24**; reeba na **Mat 10:5-6**). Kandi nikyoreka amazima ngu, omu nteekateeka ya Ruhanga, entekateeka y'okujunwa “*okubandiza aha Bayudaaya, kandi n'aha Bagriika*” (**Rom 1:16**; reeba na **Byak 1:8; 13:46; Rom 2:10**). Enshonga n'okugira ngu “Abayudaaya bonka nibo babaire nibamanya omugasho gwa Yesu. Tihariho Omurooma, Omuyindi, nari Omujapaani owaabaire naabaasa kumwakiira, ahabw'okuba akaba ari omu byafaayo hamwe n'ebihandiiko bya Israeli byonka.” (Nehls na Eric 2010: 116) Nk'oku Paulo yakigambire omuri **Rom 9:4-5**, bakaba bari aba Israili “*abaahairwe omugabo gw'okuba abaana ba Ruhanga, n'ekitiinisa kye, n'endagaano ze, n'Ebiragiyo n'emigyenzo y'okuramya Ruhanga, n'ebyaraganisiibwe; 5nibo baakomookire ahari baatatenkuriitwe; kandi na Kristo nibo yaakomookiremu omu mubiri, otegyeka byona, kandi niwe Ruhanga ohimbisibwa ebiro byona. Amiina.*” Abanyamahanga “*mwijukye ngu omu biro ebyo mukaba mutaine Kristo, mutaaniisibwe n'oruganda rwa Israeli, mutaine kakwate aha ndagaano y'ebyaraganisiibwe, mutaine matsiko, kandi muri omu nsi mutaine Ruhanga*” (**Efe 2:12**). kwonka Ruhanga akaraganisa kuheereza ensi yoona omugisha *kurabira omuri Israeli* (reeba **Kut 12:3; 22:18**). Kurugiirira aha nshonga egi, “omu mwanya gw'okureeba Yesu omu muringo gwa *ogu ninga*, omuntu ashemereire kureeba ekigyendererwa kye *ahari* Israili *ahabwa* amahanga goona. Omu muringo ogundi, omu kuta omutima ahari Israeli, Yesu akakora omurimo ogurikwetengwa ensi yoona kubaasa kuhebwa omugisha.” (Wax 2013: *Christ's Mission to Israel for the World*) N'ahabw'ekyo, omu kubugana n'omukazi Omusamaria aha iziba, Yesu akagira ngu “*okujunwa kuruga omu Bayudaaya*” (**Yoh 4:22**) kutari “okujunwa ni *okwa* abayudaaya.”

Ekya kabiri, oihireho engyenderwaho y'eby'ediini eri ahaiguru y'okujunwa, Robert Gundry naagira ngu ebigambo bya Yesu ebirikukwata aha baana kubanza kuriisibwa okutashushana n'embwa, tibirikukwata aha nteekateeka y'okubuurira Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga okutwarira hamwe, kureka n'ekigyendererwa kya Yesu eky'okwegyesa abeegi be omukihama, nikyo ahabwenki “*Yaataaha omu nju, atarikwenda muntu weena kukimanya.*” (**m. 24**) Gundry naagira ngu omurundi gumwe gwonka ogu Yesu yaabaire atarikwenda kumanya wa guri omuri **Mako 9:30-31** n'ahabw'okuba akaba naayegyesa abeegi be ebirikukwata aha kufa kwe n'okuzooka kwe. Okushushana kw'ebigambo ebiri omu **7:24** na **9:30** “nikyoreka ngu Yesu nayenda obuherezi kwegyesa abeegi be aha. . . . Kwonka enshonga yaaba eri emwe nk'eyomuri 9:30-31, okutwara emigaati kuruga omu baana bato kugiheereza embwa, nikimanyisa okwiha omutima amaani g'okwegyesa abeegi, reero bakagiheereza muhara w'omukazi hamwe n'abaana b'abanyamahanga abandi abari omu ruguuto rwe. Omushororongo 27 tigurikworeka entaaniso y'eihanga ryona ry'Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga boona, kureka abeegi ba Yesu

ab'Abayudaaya n'abaana b'abanyamahanga.” (Gundry 1993: 373) Ekiteekateeko ekyo nikishagikwa enshonga ngu omu kitabo kya Matayo, omukazi ku yaabandize kushaba Yesu kuhwera muhara we, omu kubanza “*tiyaagira ki yaamugarukamu. Abeegi be baija, bamweshengyereza nibagira bati, Muragiire, agyende, ahabw'okuba naatuyomberera.*” (**Mat 15:23**) Okwongyera ahari ekyo, okuhisya aha bunaku obu omuri Mako, okuhonya n'okubinga emizimu byona bikaba byakozirwe Yesu wenka. Ekyo nikimanyisa ngu akaba aine kugyenda ahu omuhara ari, omu mwanya gw'okuguma omu nju n'abeegi be, ekyabaire nikihikaana n'enshonga ahabw'enki Yesu yaasherwire obwehereera omu nju egi n'abeegi be omu byaro.

Ekyo kashatu, n'obu kiraabe kiri kityo, Yesu akahuriira omukazi. N'obu Yesu araabe yaagambire ati, “*Reka abaana baabanze bahaagye; ahakuba ti kirungi kwaka abaana eby'okurya, okabitambikira embwa*” (**m. 27**), nikibaasa kureebeka nk'eky'akabi n'okujumirira, tikwo kiri—kandi n'omukazi tarikukitwara nk'ekyo. Ekigambo ky'orugriika ekirikumanyisa “embwa” (*kuōn*) kikaba kiine amakuru mabi. Kwonka, Yesu tarakozesize kigambo ekyo, kureka *kunaria*, nainga “embwa nkye,” kandi “tihaine ekirikushushana n'okukoresa embwa z'omuka omu muringo ogu”; mazima, embwa nkye “zirikwikirizibwa omu nju kandi nizibaasa kushangwa ahansi y'emeza omu bwire bw'ebyokurya zitarikushushana n'ezo ezaheeru nainga enzengerezi omu nguto” (Lane 1974: 262).³⁸ N'ahabw'ekyo, ebigambo bya Yesu bikoreka “ekishushani kirungi,” ekyo “embwa z'omuka, ezi abaana barikukunda munonga” (Robertson 1930: 326). William Lane akahendera kurungi, “nikireebeka ngu omukazi, haakiri, akeetegyereza ebigambo bya Yesu aha rurengo rw'omugasho (rutari orw'ediini)” (Lane 1974: 262).

Hakaba hariho enshonga y'amaani, ey'omugasho ahabw'enki Yesu yaagambire eki yaagambire, nk'okworeka okwikiriza kwe n'okuhanya ngu abanyamahanga bari aha rurengo rumwe n'Abayudaaya. Omukazi Omusirofonisia akooreka okwikiriza obu yaizire ahari Yesu, yaagwa ahansi aha bigyere bye, yaamweshengyereza kubinga omuzimu omu muhara we. Ebyahandiikirwe bya Matayo na Mako nibyoreka ekishushani ky'ebyabaireho. Akatandika arikumugambaho nka “*Mwana wa Daudi*” (**Mat 15:22**). “Mwana wa Daudi” n'eiziina ry'Abayudaaya erikumanyisa Meesiya Omuyudaaya. Omu muringo ogundi, we, omunyamahanga, akaba naaza ahari we arikukoresa emicwe y'Abayudaaya. Eki nikyo kyabaire nikimureetera kugamba ati, “*Tindatumirwe ha bandi kureka aha ntaama z'oruganda rwa Israeli ezaabuzire*” (**Mat 15:23**). Omu kihandiiko kya Matayo, akagarukamu okushaba kwe, ti ahabw'Abayudaaya, kureka ahabw'ebyetengo by'abantu boona, i.e., “*Mukama wangye, mpwera*” (**Mat 15:25**). Yesu akamugarukamu ati “*Reka abaana baabanze bahaagye; ahakuba ti kirungi kwaka abaana eby'okurya, okabitambikira embwa*” (**Mako 7:27; Mat 15:26**). Ebigambo bya Yesu “nibyoreka embeera eri omu maka obwahati. Emeza etebekansiibwe kandi ab'eka [abeegi be] bakateeranira hamwe. Tikirikwetengyesa kutaataaganisa eby'okurya reero okaikiriza embwa z'omuka kutwara eby'okurya by'abaana. Aha rurengo oru rw'okwetegyereza eky'okureeberaho nikiyetegyerezibwa omu mbeera y'amagara erikushoboororwa omu Sh. 7:24kw. Nikigamba aha kyetengo ky'okuhumura, ekirikumanyisa okubaho kwa Yesu omu disitirikiti hamwe n'okutaahirira kw'omukazi omu kuhumura okwo.” (Lane 1974: 262) Eky'okugarukamu kye omubwesherekye nikireetaho eky'okugarukamu. “Omukazi eki akakyetegyereza kurungi kandi taragizire kutiina ahabw'oburemezi oburikureebeka nk'oburi omu maisho ge. Tararabirwe omu kugyerageranisa abaana b'omuka n'embwa z'omuka. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, akakihindura eky'omugasho ahari we: ebikuta ebyabaire nibisigwa abaana, ahabw'okugira ngu bikaba biri eby'embwa! Okugyerageranisa kwa Yesu tikurikwanga, kureka nikugyenda omu maisho, ekirikuhindura embeera yoona: embwa zaaba zirya eby'okurya ebiri ahansi y'emeza, nizirya *omu bwire bumwe* n'abaana (kandi tibarikwetenga kurinda, nk'oku kirikworekwa omu mushororongo 27a). . . . Tihashemereire kubaho okutaataaganisibwa omu by'okurya [i.e., naabaasa kugumizamu naasigara omu nju ye kwegyesa abeegi be], ahabw'okuba eki arikushaba ti mugaati gwona, kureka akacweka kamwe.” (Ibid.: 263) Yesu akamusiima ahabw'okwikiriza kwe (**Mat 15:28**) hamwe n'okugarukamu kwe (**Mako 7:29**), kandi omurundi gw'okubanza omu kitabo kya Mako, akabinga dayimooni kuruga hare.

Omubugufu, okuhurizana aha nikworeka ngu Yesu tiwe masiya w'Abayudaaya wenka, kureka n'omukiza w'ensi yoona—kandi abanyamahanga tibashemereire kurinda kuhisya obu Abayudaaya batungire omugabo gwabo, kureka batandike kutunga omugabo gwabo omu bwire bumwe. N'obu Yesu n'abeegi be barikubaasa kuba baagyendeire omu kicweka kya Turo na Sidoni ahabw'eshonga z'okwerinda, kutari kukora mirimo yaabo, akaza omu kicweka ky'abanyamahanga, yaagamba n'omuntu w'okubanza orikushoboororwaho kurungi omu kitabo kya Mako nk'omunyamahanga, kandi akabinga omuzimu omu muhara w' omukazi. Kukora ekyo, akaba naaha abeegi be eky'okureeberaho ky'ebi yaabaire yaaheza kwegyesa omu **mm. 14-23**, ngu nk'oku eby'okurya by'emiringo yoona biri ebirikweera, nikwo n'abantu b'emiringo yoona bari. N'amazima, eki hamwe

³⁸ Kenneth Wuest akongyeraho ati, “Kandi ashemereire kuba yaagambire orugriika n'omukazi ogu, ahabw'okuba akaba atarikumanya orurimi rwa Aramaiki rw'Abayudaaya” (Wuest 1973: 152).

n'ebindi bibiri ebirikukurataho (okukiza omushaija ekifa matu omuri Dekapoli hamwe n'okuriisa abantu 4000) nikyo kitandikirwe ky'omurimo gw'engiri omu banyamahanga; bwanyima y'okuzooka kwe, Yesu akakishoborora omu bicweka nka **Mat 28:18-20** na **Byak 1:6-8** ngu engiri, mazima neeza buri omwe— Omuyudaaya hamwe n'Omuyamahanga boona.

2. **mm. 31-37**—Yesu akakiza omushaija ekifa matu

Dekapoli ekaba eri orukiiko rw'endembo ikumi ez'abagirika n'abarooma ezatandikirweho (okwihaho Damasiko) ahanyima y'okufa kwa Alekizanda omukuru. “Ahansi y'obutegyeki bwa Rooma, endembo za Dekapoli zikaba zitarikugaitwa omu bugabe bwa Herodia, amahanga ga Herodia, nainga obutegyeki bwa Rooma obwa Buyudaaya. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, endembo zikaikirizibwa okwetegeka omu by'obutegyeki ahansi y'obukuumi bwa Rooma. Buri rurembo rukaba rukora nka polis nainga orurembo-eihanga, n'obushoborizi aha byaro ebirikweturwaire” (“Decapolis” 2021: “Autonomy under Rome”) Boona okwihaho omwe bakaba bari omu burugwa izooba bw'omugyera Jordan. Abantu baabo abarikukira obwingi bakaba bari abanyamahanga kandi “buriijo bakaba bari aha rubaju rw'obutegyeki bw'amatware omu bwimukiriro bw'abantu b'enzaarwa” (Overman 1993: 162). Nk'oku kyabaire kiri omu ruramburo rwe omuri Turo na Sidoni, Yesu naabaasa kuba yaataireho amaani kugaruka omuri Dekapoli. Omu kukora ekyo, akaba naahika aha banyamahanga kandi nateekaho omusingye gw'omurimo gw'okubuurira abanyamahanga ogwabaire niguza kutandika bwanyima y'okuzooka kwe (reeba **Mat 28:18-20; Byak 1:8**).

Omushororongo 32 nirugira ngu, okwongyera aha kuba ekifa matu, omushaija akaba aine “*oburemeezi bw'okugamba*” (bwanyima, omu **m. 37**, abantu nibamweta “kateta”). Omwanya ogundi gwonka omu Baibuli, ahu ekigambo ky'Orugriika ekirikuvunuurwa “oburemeezi bw'okugamba” nikikoresibwa, n'omu nvunuura ya nshanju (LXX) eya **Isa 35:6**, “*Ekirema kiryaguruka nk'empara, n'orurimi rw'ekiteta rweshongore ahabw'okushemererwa.*”³⁹ Ekyo n'eky'omugasho omu by'ediini n'eb'y'emperu ahabwokuba: “Obunabi bw'okugaruka kuruga omu buzaahe, hamwe n'okugaruka kwa YHWH omuri Siyoni, bukareeba ebyabaireho nk'ebirikwerekwa okugarurwaho kw'ebihangirwe, barikuhanya okukiza kw'abarwaire [e.g., **Isa 35:1-10**: “*Obwo amaisho g'empumi garyahumuurwa, n'amatu g'ebifa-matu garyaigurwa; 6Ekirema kiryaguruka nk'empara, n'orurimi rw'ekiteta rweshongore ahabw'okushemererwa.*”]: . . . Nitubaasa kugira obwesigye ngu Yesu akaba naayenda ngu 'ebikorwa bye eby'amaani' eby'okukiza abantu bimanyirwe nk'akamanyiso nk'okuhikiirira kw'ekiteekateeko eki. . . N'ahabw'ekyo, nabi Yohaana kuyahamiibwe ebi Yesu yaabaire naakora, kandi obundi n'ebi yaabaire atarikukora, Yesu akagarukamu arikworeka entumwa za Yohaana omugasho gw'akamanyiso k'okukoragye [okugyezaho; okukora]: ‘Mugarukyeyo mugambire Yohaana ebi mwahurira, n'ebi mwareeba; 5 empumi zihumwirwe, ebirema nibigyenda, ababembe bashemeziibwe, ebifa-matu nibihurira, abafiire bazoirwe, n'abooro bagambiirwe ebigambo birungi. 6 Kandi otarikumbanganisaho aine omugisha’ [**Mat 11:4-6; Luka 7:22-23**, kuruga omu **Isa 35:5** na **61:1**].” (Wright 1996: 428-29) N'ahabw'ekyo, Mako akagaruka yaakoresa okuragurirwa oku: (A) okworeka ngu Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga nibashushana omu maisho ga Ruhanga; (B) n'okworeka ngu Yesu ni Messia—Ruhanga akaija omu nsi nk'omushaija — orikuhikiiriza obunabi bwa Isaaya, hati omu kicweka ky'Ebiganbo by'abantu, “*Byona yaabikora gye*” (**m. 37**) nikishushana na “*birungi munonga*” eya **Kut 1:31** kandi nikitaana n'okushwijuma kwa Yesu okurikukwata aha buryarya bwa Abafarisayo, “*Imwe ndyarya 'mwe, Isaaya akabaraguraho kurungi*” (**7:6**).

Hariho endiijo nshonga y'okukira egi eshemereire kutaho omutima. Omuri **m. 33** neegira ngu Yesu akatwara omushaija aheeru y'abantu. Eki nikibaasa kuba kyabaire kiri eky'okureetera Yesu kuta omutima aha musheija ogwo, kwonka n'omushaija ogwo akaba naabaasa kuta omutima ahari Yesu. Tushemereire kwijuka oku Yesu yaataire amaani ahari buri omwe, kutari bantu baingi, omu nkoragana zaitu n'abandi hamwe n'ekanisa. Eki n'ekyomugasho munonga omu kubuurira engiri n'okuba abeegi.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Enkoragana ya Yesu n'omukazi w'omuri Foinike hamwe n'omushaija w'ekigoro, nibyoreka bita omusingye oyu Yesu yaagambireho omu **mm. 14-23** ahu yaagambire ngu eby'okurya byona bishemeire?

2. Noteekateeka ngu Yesu akaba aine kigyendererwa ki obu yaagambira omukazi ati, “*Reka abaana baabanze bahaagye; ahakuba ti kirungi kwaka abaana eby'okurya, okabitambikira embwa*” (**m. 27**)?

³⁹ Envunuura ya Septante ekaba eri envunuura y'orugriika ey'Endagaano Enkuru. Kikaba nikikoresibwa munonga omu bunaku bwa Yesu, kandi Yesu n'entumwa ze bakaba bakikoresa munonga.

3. Yesu akaba naagyeza ata omukazi? Akakora ki?

- Nitubaasa kwegyera ki aha ku yaagarukiremu?
- Okugarukamu kwe nikyoreka mitwarize ki?

4. Ruhanga naatugezesa ata hamwe n'okwikiriza kwaitu?

- Okozire ki Ruhanga kuyakugyezeho n'okwikiriza kwawe?
- Hariho entaaniso ahagati “y'okukugyeza” na “okugyeza okwikiriza kwawe”?
- Ruhanga aine kigyendererwa ki omu kukora eki?

8:1-10: ¹ *Omu biro ebyo omutwe gw'abantu baingi gukeeteerana, bwanyima baabura eby'okurya. Yesu yaayeta abeegi be, yaabagira ati,* ² *Ninsaasira abantu aba, ahabw'okuba bamzire aha naanye ebiro bishatu, kandi hati tibaine by'okurya.* ³ *Ku ndaaboohereze kugaruka owaabo basiibirekwo, nibaija kugwera enshazi omu muhanda; kandi mumanye ngu abamwe omuribo barugire hare.* ⁴ *Abeegi be baamugarukamu bati, Mbwenu omuntu naabaasa ata kugaburira aba bantu aha omu ihamba?* ⁵ *Yaababuza ati, Hari mwine emigaati engahi? Baamugarukamu bati, Ni mushanju.* ⁶ *Yaaragiira abantu kushutama ahansi; ku yaaherize kusiima yaagibega, yaagiha abeegi be kugiha abantu; nabo baagibata omumaisho.* ⁷ *Kandi bakaba baine eby'enyanya bikye; ku yaaherize kubishabira omugisha, yaaragiira ngu nabyo babibate omumaisho.* ⁸ *Baarya baahaaga; baatorotoora oburagarika obwatsigaireho, baijuza ebübo mushanju.* ⁹ *Abantu bakaba bari nk'enkumi ina.* ¹⁰ *Yaabaraga; ahonaaho yaagaruka omu bwato n'abeegi be, yaayambuka, naaza omu kyanga kya Dalmanusa.*

mm. 1-10—Yesu ariisa 4000

Eki nikishushana n'okuriisa abantu 5000 omuri **Mako 6:33-44**. Bwanyima y'okukiza omushaija omutwe, tihaine ekirikworeka ngu Yesu akaruga omuri Dekapoli. N'ahabw'ekyo, nitubaasa kuhendera ngu akaba akiri omu kicweka ky'abanyamahanga. Eki nikibaasa kugambwaho, tiburikworeka ngu Yesu akaruga omuri Dekapoli, kureka n'ahabw'eshonga ezindi omu bihandiiko. Eky'okubanza, Matayo taratairemu ebyafaayo by'okukiza omushaija kifa matwi. Omu mwanya gw'ekyo, bwanyima ya Yesu kubugana omukazi Omusirofoinike omu kicweka kya Turo na Sidoni, Matayo naagira, ²⁹ *Yesu yaarugayo, yaaraba aha rubaju rw'enyanya ya Galilaaya; yainamuka omu migongo, yaashutamayo.* ³⁰ *Emitwe y'abantu baingi baamushangayo, bamureeteire ebirema n'empumi n'ebitera n'ebimuga n'abandi baingi, baabata aha bigyere bye, yaabatambira;* ³¹ *n'ahabw'ekyo abantu baatangaara, ku baareebire ebiteza nibigamba, ebimuga nibikira, ebirema nibigyenda, n'empumi nizireeba; baahimbisa Ruhanga wa Israeli.”* (**Mat 15:29-31**) Ahabw'okugira ngu Dekapoli ekaba eri aha rubaju rw'oburugwa izooba bw'enyanya ya Galilaaya, ebya Matayo nibihikaana na Yesu kuba ari omuri Dekapoli, haihi n'enyanya ya Galilaaya. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, Mako na Matayo boona nibagamba ahari “abantu baingi,” kandi ebyahandiikirwe byombi nibihendera n'abantu abarikwebuza oku Yesu yaakozire. Mazima, omu kitabo kya Matayo, abantu *“bakaheereza Ruhanga wa Israeli ekitiinisa.”* Orurimi nirumanyisa ngu abo abaabaire nibaheereza Ruhanga ekitiinisa bakaba batari Abayudaaya kuruga omuri Israeli, kureka bakaba bari abanyamahanga. Okwongyera ahari ekyo, ahanyima y'okugaburira abantu enkumi ina, Mako naagira ati, *“ahonaaho yaagaruka omu bwato n'abeegi be, yaayambuka, naaza omu kyanga kya Dalmanusa”* (**8:10**). Envunuura ya Matayo ey'okuriisa abantu enkumi ina neehendera, *“Yaabaraga, yaaza omu bwato, yaataaha omu ishaza rya Magadani”* (**Mat 15:39**). “Kuruga omu bicweka ebi bibiri, nikibaasika kumanya ngu ensharo za Magadan hamwe n'ebicweka bya Dalmanutha zikaba zigumire. Nitubaasa kumanya kuruga omu kihandiiko ngu bakagwa aha rubaju rw'oburengyerwa-izooba bw'enyanya ya Galilaaya. Bwanyima y'okugaburira abantu enkumi ina, Yesu n'abeegi be bakaija omu myanya egi. Bakarugaho baaza aha rubaju orundi' (Mako 8:13) bahika Betsaida. Eki nikiteekatekwaho kuba kyabaire kiri Betsaida Julias, omu matemba g'oburengyerwa-izooba bw'enyanya.” (“Magadan” n.d.: n.p.) Omu muringo ogundi, Yesu akaba ariisize Abayudaaya 5000 reero yaaza omu mahanga g'abanyamahanga; hati ariisa abanyamahanga 4000 reero yaaza omu mahanga g'Abayudaaya.

Ebi byona n'eb'omugasho, nk'oku twareebire omu **7:20-23** Yesu akagira ngu okutoroboza tikurikuruga aheeru kureka okuruga omunda. Ekikuru omu musingye ogwo n'okugira ngu abantu boona, Abayudaaya n'abanyamahanga, nibashushana. Ahonaaho ahanyima y'okurangirira engyenderwaho egyo, Yesu akakyoreka

obwo arikukiza abanyamahanga babiri kuruga aheeru ya Israeli. Obwahati, okugaburira abantu 4000 omuri Dekapoli nikyoreka ekintu kimwe, kwonka omurundi ogu omubwingi, hamwe n'omuhendo gw'ebisekye by'ebisigaire nibyoreka eki. Ebisanduukye ikumi na bibiri eby'eb'okurya ebisigaire kuruga omu bantu enkumi itaano nibyoreka enganda ikumi na ibiri za Israeli. Ebisanduuko mushanju by'eb'okurya ebisigaire kuruga omu 4000 nibyoreka abanyamahanga. Ahabwenki? Ahabw'okuba **Bir 7:1** nikigira ngu hakaba hariho “*amahanga mushanju*” omunsi obu Abaisraeli baataaha omunsi egyo! Omuri **Yoh 6:41-58**, Yesu akagambira Abayudaaya ngu niwe “*mugaati gw'amagara*.” Obwahati, obwo arikuriisa enkumi ina omu mahanga g'abanyamahanga, ariyo naayoreka ngu niwe mugaati gw'amagara g'abantu boona, buri hamwe.

Kwonka hariho ebirukukira aha bubonero bw'edyediini. “Obwibo” ebijwire 5000 omu Bugriika ni *kophinos*; “obwibo” ebijwire 4000 ni *spuris*. “*Kophinos* kikaba kiri eky'okureeberaho ky'obwiibo ky'Abayudaaya eky'okutamburiraho. . . . Abayudaaya bakaba batwara eby'okurya byabo omu bisanduuko ebi, baaba nibatambura omu mahanga g'abanyamahanga, okwetantara okutokoozibwa. . . . Enkora yaazo ekaba etarikushushana, kwonka obundi zikaba zitari mpango nka *spurides* (obwingi bwa *spuris*, ekiibo kiringwa ky'ebikindo).” (Zodhiates 1993: *kophinos*, 883). *Kophinos* neekira kuvunurwa nka “ekiibo kyansya” kandi burijjo neekoresibwa kurugirira ahari 5000; *spuris* neekira kuvunurwa nka “ekitukuru” kandi burijjo neekoresibwa kurugirira ahari 4000 (Wessel 1984: 690n.19). Twine obuhame burungi kuruga omu Baiburi oburikworeka ngu *spuris* ekaba eri mpango kukira *kophinos*, ahabw'okuba **Byak 9:25** nihagira ngu Paulo akatoroka omu nteekateeka y'okumwita omuri Damasiko obu “*kwonka abeegi be baamucwisa nyekiro, baamurengyeza aha rugo rw'amabaare, baamushuumiza omu kitukuru [i.e., spuris]*.” Eki nikyoreka ngu, n'obu omurimo gwa Kristo gw'okubuurira abanyamahanga gurikubaasa kuba gwatandikire mukye (i. e. , omukazi w'omuri Fonikia omuri Siria akatunga “oburagarikira” kuruga ahansi y'emeza), ahamuheru abanyamahanga nibaija kwijuzibwa kandi, okurugiirira aha buhango bw'ebitebe byabo, ebihingirwe by'abanyamahanga nibiija kuba bihango kukira eby'Abayudaaya (nk'oku kyabaireho omu byafaayo). Eky'ahamuheru, ekanisa y'okubanza ekareeba omuhendo “mushanju” nk'orikworeka okwijura naris hi okumara. N'ahabw'ekyo, amakanisa “mushanju” [omu kitabo ky'Okushuuruurwa] nigamanyisa ekanisa y'ensi yona (Aune 1997: 130; reeba na Johnson 2001: 14; Schüssler Fiorenza 1991: 53). William Milligan nayongyeraho, “Buri mushomi w'ekitabo ky'Okushuuruurwa naamanya omurimo ogurikukorwa enamba egyo omu nkora yaayo, hamwe n'amazima ngu (okwihaho eshu. xvii. 9 n'eky'omutaano) tikirikumanyisa enamba egyo yonka. N'omuhendo gw'okukwatanisa omu bintu bitari bimwe na bimwe. . . . Omuhendo gwazo — mushanju — shemereire kutwarwa nk'akamanyiso k'okukwatanisa, hamwe n'amakanisa mushanju nk'omujwekyerwa w'ekanya emwe eya boona.” (Milligan 1896: 28-29) Omu muringo ogundi, omu by'okureeberaho n'eky'akamanyiso, okugaburira 4000 n'ebitebe mushanju ebijwire ebisigaire, nikyoreka ngu ekanisa ya Kristo terikwija kuhwaho, okuhisya obu abanyamahanga “baryahindikire kimwe” (reeba **Rom 11:17-24**) okukora ekitongore kimwe ekirikukwatanisa “*Tihaakiriho Muyudaaya nari Omugriika, n'obu yaakuba omuhuuku nari ow'obusingye, n'obu yaakuba omushaija nari omukazi; ahakuba mwena muri bamwe omuri Kristo Yesu*” (**Gal 3:28**; reeba na **Efe 2:13-22**; **Kol 3:11**; **Kush 5:9**; **7:9**).

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ahabw'okugira ngu Mako akahandiika eky'okutangaza kimwe eky'okuriisa abantu (okuriisa abantu 5000 omuri **6:33-44**), nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki yaataho eky'okutangaza eki?

- Ebirukukwata ahari Makko nibituhwera bita okubyetegereza?

2. Ahabwenki Yesu yaakozire eky'okutangaza eki?

- Nikigamba ki (nainga eki arikugamba) ahari we n'abandi?

8:11-21: ¹¹ *Abafarisaayo baija kumubuuzza nibamuhakanisa, baamushaba akamanyiso akarikuruga omu iguru nibamutega.* ¹² *Omwitsyo gwamuruga hare, yaagira ati, Ab'obusingye obu nibendera ki akamanyiso? Buzimazima nimbagambira nti: Ab'obusingye obu tibarireeba kamanyiso.* ¹³ *Yaabatsigaho, yaaza omu bwato, yaayambuka seeri.*

¹⁴ *Kwonka bakaba beebirwe kukoma entanda, kandi omu bwato bakaba baine omugaati gumwe gwonka.* ¹⁵ *Yaabeehanangiriza ati, Reeba, mwerinde ekitumbisa ky'Abafarisaayo n'ekya Heroode.*

¹⁶ *Baagambirana bati, Eki arikufa n'ahabw'okuba titwine migaati.* ¹⁷ *Yesu ku yaabimanyire, yaababuuzza ati, Nimufa ki aha by'emigaati? Timukamanyire n'obu kwakuba okushoborokyerwa? Mukiine emitima*

egangaire? ¹⁸ *Ka mwine amaisho, timureeba? Ka mwine amatu, timuhurira? Nari shi, timwijuka?* ¹⁹ *Ku naagaburiire abantu enkumi itaano emigaati etaano, mukatorotoora ebitenga bingahi ebijwire oburagarika? Baamugarukamu bati, Ikumi na bibiri.* ²⁰ *Kandi shi, ku naagaburiire enkumi ina emigaati mushanju, bwo mukatorotoora ebiibo bijwire bingahi? Baamugarukamu bati, Ni mushanju.* ²¹ *Yaabagira ati, Timukashoborokyeirwe??*

mm. 11-21—Abafarisayo kushaba akabonero n’abeegi obutetegyereza

Obu Yesu yaabaire naahendera obuheereza bwe omuri Galilaaya, arikweteekateekyera orugyendo rwe orwahererukireyo orw’okuza Yerusaaalemu, okuhakanisa kw’Abafarisayo hamwe n’okuburwa kwetegyereza kw’abeegi be kikagaruka omu maisho.

1. **mm. 11-13**—Abafarisayo nibashaba akamanyiso

Eky’obusaasi omuri **mm. 11-13** nikitaganza: Abafarisayo bakahakana na Yesu kandi bamushaba “*akamanyiso kuruga omu iguru,*” kandi obwire bwona, ayemereire omu maisho gaabo kandi arikugamba nabo butunu akaba ari *omushaija arikuruga omu iguru*. Hatariho kubanganisa Abafarisayo bakaba bahuriire eby’okutangaaza bingi ebi Yesu yaakozire, niyo nshonga ahabw’enki baizire ahariwe. Kwonka ekyetengo kyabo kikaba kitari ky’amazima, kureka kikaba “*kiri eky’okumugeza*” (**m. 11**). Ekizibu kyabo n’emitwarize yaabo y’obutaikiriza; kikaba kiri ekizibu ky’ekigyendererwa, kitari ky’obwengye n’okureeba. Nk’oku Yesu yaagambire omuri **Yoh 7:17**, “*Omuntu weena, ku ayenda kukora ebi Ogwo akunda, niwe arimanya yaaba okwegyesa okwo kuruga ahari Ruhanga, nari shi ku nyegambira ahabwangye.*” Abafarisayo bakaba bari eky’okureeberaho ky’enfumu (etari ya Baibuli, “Tihariho mpumi nka abo abatarikwenda kureeba” (reeba na **Isa 6:9-10; Yer 5:21; Ezek 12:2; Mat 13:13; Mako 4:12**). Ebigambo, “*Yaabatsigaho*” (**m. 13**) n’emwe aha nshonga ez’omutaano kandi ezirikujumirira okurekyereraho omuntu ezi omuntu arikubaasa kuteekateekaho.

Yesu akakoresa ekigambo “*omurembe ogu*” omu **m. 12**, okukira munonga hamwe n’omwitsyo gwamuruga hare, nikyoreka ngu ariyo naakoresa “*omurembe ogu*” omu muringo ogurikujumirira, arikugamba ahari abo “*abatarikwikiriza, abarikwanga abantu, abatarikwikiriza Ruhanga kandi abatarikumanya ngu nibabaasa kushanga orubanja rwe*” (Nelson 1996: 383). Naakora eki omu kugamba kwa aharushozi rwa Zeituuni hamwe n’ahandi (reeba **Mat 12:39-42; 23:36; 24:24; Mako 13:29-30; Luka 11:29-32; 21:31-32**). Neil Nelson akongyeraho ngu, omu kugamba kwa aharushozi rwa Zeituuni, “*Matayo naareebeka yaata omu nkora ebigambo ‘omulembe ogu’ amwe n’ebi yaagambire aha biro bya Noa omuri 24: 37-39 kwenda kugarukamu omulembe ogurikumanywa munonga ogw’omwegyemure (Kut 7:1 LXX). Omurembe gw’omwegyemure n’ekika kya ‘omurembe ogu’ ogurikureeba obubonero bw’emperu, nk’oku omwegyemure gwenka gurikworeka okucwa orubanja okurabeho aha *parousia*. ‘Omurembe ogu’ omuri 24:34 nigujwekyera orunyiriri rw’abantu abatarikwikiriza, kuruga omu bwire bwa Noa kuhisya aha muheru gw’ensi.*” (Ibid.: 383-84) Ekintu nikyo kimwe kiriyo nikibaho aha.

2. **mm. 14-21**—Abeegi tibarikwetegyereza

Obuzeembe bw’abeegi, obuteetegyereza, hamwe n’obutafayo, nibyorekwa omu kicweka eki.

Omushororongo 14 (“*Kwonka bakaba beebirwe kukoma entanda, kandi omu bwato bakaba baine omugaati gumwe gwonka*”) nikitangaaza munonga: n’obu baraabe baabaire baine omugaati gumwe, “*omugaati gw’amagara*” (**Yoh 6:35, 48, 51**), ogwabaire guherize kuriisa abantu 5000 na 4000 barikugaita emigaati mikye, gukaba gushutami nabo omu bwato!

Omuntu waabo w’omunda akabonabonesa ahabw’obutareeta emigaati, kikabareetera kwetegyereza kubi ebigambo bya Yesu omu **m. 15**. Bakaba bakwatsirwe munonga omu nsi yaabo, kugira ngu barekye kureeba amazima agarikukwata ahari Yesu. Kwonka, titushemereire kubagumya munonga, ahabw’okuba naitwe nitwefaho munonga omu nsi yaitu, reero turemwa kureeba okubaho kwa Kristo, obwebembezi bwe, n’amaani ge omu magara gaitu.

Ebigambo bya Yesu omu **m. 15** ahari “*ekitumbisa ky’Abafarisayo n’ekya Heroode*” nikikwata aha nyikiriza yaabo n’okwegyesa kwabo. **Mat 16:6** erimu “*Abasadukaayo*” omu mwanya gwa Heroode nainga aba Herodia. Ekitumbisa nikikira kuba kiine amakuru mabi omu Baibuli kandi nikimanyisa okweyongyera kw’enyikiriza z’ebishuba n’okwerarikirira ebitahikire omu magara. Abafarisayo hamwe n’Abasadukaayo/Herodians nibajwekyera emishomo etarikushushana. Abafarisayo bakaba bari abaheekyera b’ediini, kwonka ekyabaire nikibashemeza n’okukuratira “*emigyenzo y’abakuru*” (**7:3, 5**). Yesu akabeeta “*endyarya*” hamwe n’abantu “*abarikumpa ekitiinisa n’emimwa yaabo, kwonka emitima yaabo eri hare naanye*” (**7:6**). Aba Herodia “*bakaba bari abantu b’amaani abaabaire nibashagika obutegyeki bwa Herode, okukira munonga bakaba nibenda amaani g’eby’obutegyeki n’obushoborozi (Hoehner 1992: 325). Abasadukaayo bakaba*

bari abanyadiini abatarikwikiriza omu kuzooka (**Mat 22:23; Mako 12:18; Luka 20:27; Byak 23:8**). “Abaherodia bakaba nibaikirizana n'Abasadukaayo omu by'ediini kandi omu by'obutegyeki, ebibiina ebi byombi bikabaire nibihikaana n'Abafarisaayo” (Hoehner 1992: 325). kongyeraho ngu Abasadukaayo “bakaba bari abanyabwengye, abagaiga, abanyamurwa, abaine amaani g'ensi nk'ag'abafarisaayo” (Cole 1989: 198). Ekitumbisa' kikuru ky'Abafarisaayo, Herodia hamwe n'Abasadukaayo n'okugira ngu, ahabw'eshonga ezitari zimwe na zimwe, boona tibarabaasize kwetegyereza ngu Yesu n'oha, n'ahabw'ekyo bakamwanga nka masiya n'Omwana wa Ruhanga. Okurabura kwa Yesu aha beegi be omu bwato, nikukikora aha kanisa obwahati. Enkora y'ediini, oburyarya, okuta amaani aha buhangwa bwaitu omu mwanya gw'okuhindura omutima, okuta amaani omu by'obutegyeki nainga eby'entaasya okwebaganisamu omu nyegyesa n'enyikiriza buriijo nibiteganisa oburungi n'oburungi bw'ekanisa nka yoonna hamwe n'abakurisitaayo omuntu weenka—kandi ekyo kukirikubaho, nikyoreka ngu naitwe titwetegyereze Yesu.

Ebi Yesu yaagambiire abeegi be omu **m. 18**, “*Ka mwine amaisho, timureeba? Ka mwine amatu, timuhurira?*” nikishushana n'ebi yaagambire omuri **4:12-13** ebirikukwata aha nfumu ze hamwe n'abeegi be okuziremwa kwetegyereza kandi arikugambaho (**Isa 6:9-10; Yer 5:21; Ezek 12:2**). Yesu akabuza abeegi be ebibuuzo omu **mm. 17-21**, ezirikukwataho naitwe, nizikora aha kutiinisa oku.

- “*Timukamanyire n'obu kwakuba okushoborokyerwa?*” (**m. 17**) nikyoreka ngu tukorese ebiteekateeko byaitu. Tushemereire kwemerera tukateekateeka ahari ebyo ebituhikireho nk'abantu buntu hamwe n'ekanisa hamwe n'eshonga ahabw'enki. Baiburi neegamba ki aha mbeera yaitu? Abeegi bakaba nibata omutima aha mbeera yaabo ey'omubiri (omugaati ogwebirwe) kwonka bakaba nibetenga “*muhindurwe basya ahabw'okugarurwa obusya omu biteekateeko byanyu, mubone kumanya gye ebi Ruhanga akunda, oku biri birungi, ebirikusiimwa, kandi ebihikire buzima*” (**Rom 12:2**).
- “*Mukiine emitima egangaire?*” (**m. 17**) natushaba kushwijuma embeera y'emitima yaitu. e. , ekicweka ekirikusingayo oburungi omuriitwe; obuntu bwaitu obwabuzima. Twine kuba ab'amazima ahabw'enki nitukora ebi turikukora. Amazima gashemereire kutugyenda omu maisho. Ku turaabe tutakozire aha kintu eki turikugira ngu nitwikiriza, ekyo nikyoreka ngu titurikwikiririzaho.
- “*Ka mwine amaisho, timureeba? Ka mwine amatu, timuhurira?*” (**m. 18**) n'ekigambo eki yaabaire naakoresa emirundi mingi obu yaabaire naayegyesa. Ebintu ebingi biine amakuru maingi. Eby'okurya ebi yaahaire enkumi itaano n'enkumi ina, bikaba biri ebirikukira aha by'okurya by'omubiri, kwonka bikaba nibyoreka ngu boona bakaba baine ekyetengo ky'amaani eki we wenka, “*omugaati gw'amagara,*” arikubaasa kwijuzi (ekyo akakyoreka omukazi aha iziba omuri **Yoh 4:9-14**). Buri kimwe eki turikukora nikijja kugira ebirikurugamu ebitahwaho. Twine kureeba ebirikukira aha by'omubiri kuza aha by'omwoyo.
- “*Nari shi, timwijuka?*” (**m. 18**) nikituhabura omu miringo yoonna ei Ruhanga yaakozireho omu magara gaitu enyimaho. Tihariho ekirikutuhikaho butandu. Naakoresa buri kimwe kutuhindura nk'ekishushani kya Yesu Kristo (reeba **Rom 8:29**). Okwijuka oku yaakozire enyima, n'okumanya ngu turi bamwe aha nteekateeka ye, nikibaasa kutuha obwesigye bw'okumuramya omu magara gaitu hati.

Okwetegyereza ebintu ebi, nikitureetera kwebuuzo ekibuuzo kye eky'ahamuhuru, “*Timukashoborokyeirwe?*” (**m. 21**)

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Okushaba eky'okureeberaho kuruga omu iguru (**m. 11**) ti kuronda okwikiriza okw'amazima, kureka akamanyiso k'emitima egumire ahari Ruhanga?
2. Ni bintu ki ebirikutaanisa (A) Abafarisaayo, hamwe (B) Abaherodia/Abasadukaayo, ebi Yesu yaabaire naarabura abeegi be? Guruupu ibiri ezo zikaba ziine ki ekirikushushana?
3. Omu **mm. 17-21**, Yesu akabuza abeegi be ebibuuzo bingi, yaahendera n'ebigambo ebi “*Timukashoborokyeirwe?*” Akaba naagyezaho kubareetera kureeba n'okwetegyereza ki?
4. Omu kujumirira kwa Yesu abeegi be (**mm. 17-21**), nayoreka eby'okutangaza bibiri *byonka* “eby'okuriisa”. Eby'okutangaza ebi bibiri bikagambira ki abeegi (kandi bitugambira ki) ahari Yesu, emitwarize ye, n'obukama bwe?

8:22-26: ²² *Baagarukayo, baahika Besesaida. Baamureetera empumi, baamweshengyereza ngu agikoreho.* ²³ *Yaakwata empumi omukono, yaagishohoza okuruga omu kirorero; ku yaaherize kumucwera amacwante omu maisho, yaamukoraho n'engaro, yaamubuuzi ati, Mbweni hati, oine eki orikureeba?* ²⁴ *Yaabuuruura*

*amaisho, yaagira ati, Nindeeba abantu; kwonka nibansusira nk'emiti baaba nibagyenda.*²⁵ *Yesu yaagaruka, yaamuta engaro aha maisho, empumi egyo yaayetegyereza, yaakira, yaareeba byona kurungi.*

²⁶ *Yaamwohereza kutaaha owe, naamugira ati, Nangwa otagaruka n'omu kirorero."*

mm. 22-26—Yesu naakiza omushaija w'empumi

Abafarisaayo n'abeegi tibarikubaasa kureeba ("Ka mwine amaisho, timureeba?" **m. 18**) akataho omuringo gw'okukiza omushaija w'empumi ogo. Naitwe nitureeba okwikiriza kw'abandi ("Baamureetera empumi, baamweshengyereza ngu agikoreho," **m. 22**). Kandi nitureeba Yesu arikugyenderera omuntu oine eki arikwetenga omu mwanya gw'okugyenderera abantu baingi ("Yaakwata empumi omukono, yaagishoza okuruga omu kirorero," **m. 23**). Kandi nitureeba ngu Yesu akaba atarikwenda kumanywa nk'omukozi w'eby'okutangaza ("Yaamwohereza kutaaha owe, naamugira ati, Nangwa otagaruka n'omu kirorero," **m. 26**).

Eki n'eky'omutaano ahabw'okugira ngu nikyo kibonerezo kyonka eki Yesu abuurize ekibuuzo omu bwire bw'okukiza, kandi nikyo kibonerezo kyonka ekirikubaho omu mitendera ebiri. Omu kukikora omu muringo ogo, Yesu ariyo naayoreka ngu amaani ge tigarikukoma aha "bokisi," i.e., tihariho "omuringo gumwe" ogo arikukoramu ebintu. Hariho eky'okwega omuri ekyo: nitukira kuteekateeka ngu hariho "omuringo oguhikire" gumwe gw'okukoramu ebintu, kwonka amazima, hariho "emiringo etari emwe n'emwe" y'okukoramu ebintu. Omu muringo ogundi, "nitubatiza" emigyenzo yaitu, engyenderwaho y'ekanisa, nainga omuringo ogo twegyesibwemu nk'omuringo "oguhikire" gw'okukoramu ebintu. Twine kuruga omu "bokisi" zaitu. Kandi nikyoreka amazima ga **Fil 1:6**: "Kandi hoona nimpamiza kimwe ngu: Ogwo owaatandikire omurimo murungi omuriimwe aryaguhikiiriza aha kiro kya Yesu Kristo."

Aha rurengo orundi, okukiza oku n'eky'okureeberaho ky'abeegi. N'ahabw'ekyo, tikirikutangaza kureeba ngu kikakurataho obuteetegyereza n'okubuuza kwa Yesu omu **mm. 14-21**. Omushaija w'empumi aha, naajwekyera abeegi, abaine amaisho, kwonka tibarikureeba, n'amatu, kwonka tibarikuhurira. Pora mpora nibatandika kwetegyereza eki Yesu ari n'ekigyendererwa kye. Omu bwire butari bwa hare, omuri **m. 29**, Petero naija kwatuura ngu Yesu niwe Kristo; kwonka n'obwo tarikwetegyereza eki Kristo arikukwataho, kandi Yesu aine kumukabukira, "ahabw'okuba torikuteekateeka bya Ruhanga, kureka eby'abantu" (**m. 31**). Nobu Yesu yaaheza kuzooka, abeegi bakaba batarikumanya eki Yesu n'obukama bwa Ruhanga birikukwataho (reeba **Byak 1:6-8**). oku nakwo n'eky'okureeberaho ahariitwe: "Nimumanya ngu hati nitureebera omu ndebeerwamu tutarikuhweza gye; kwonka omu biro ebyo turyareebana butunu. Hati nimmanyaho kakye; kwonka omu biro ebyo ndyamanyira kimwe nk'oku naamanyirwe kimwe." (**1 Kor 13:12**)

Okuhonya oku nikuhendera ekicweka ky'okubanza eky'ekitabo kya Mako kandi nikureetera abeegi kwigura amaisho gaabo g'eby'omwoyo. Okutandika omuri **m. 27** n'okuhika aha muheru gw'ekitabo, ekiteekateeko kiri ahari Yesu, okworeka kwe omu bwijwire, okugyenda kwe omuri Yerusalemu, hamwe n'okufa kwe.

EBIBUZO BY'OKUGAANISA

1. Ogu nigwo muringo gwonka ogw'okukiza omu bicweka bibiri. Nooteekateeka ngu ahabwenki Mako yaataireho ebirikukwata aha nshonga egi (n'ahabw'ekyo, tikiri omu bitabo by'engiri ebindi)?

- Ebirikukwataho nainga omwanya oguri omu kihandiiko kya Mako nibyoreka akakwate nainga nibikuhwera kumanya ahabwenki Mako yaahandiikire eki?
- Nitubaasa kwegyeraho ki?

2. Nibata oku okukiza oku kuri "enfumu ekozirwe" aha aamagara g'abeegi ba Yesu? Naitwe?

3. Okukiza oku nikuhendera ekicweka ky'okubanza ky'obuheereza bwa Yesu nk'oku kyahandiikirwe Mako. Shoborora ebintu ebikuru ebi twegire ahari Yesu n'obukama bwe.

EBIRIKUGAMBIWAHO

Alexander, T. D. 2008. *From Eden to the New Jerusalem: Exploring God's plan for life on earth*. Nottingham, England: InterVarsity.

Andria, Solomon. 2006. "James." In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 1509-16. Nairobi: WordAlive.

Anselm of Canterbury. 1903. *Cur Deus Homo*. Translated by Sidney Norton Deane. Chicago: Open Court. Online:

http://www.ccel.org/ccel/anselm/basic_works.i.html.

- Archer, Gleason. 1982. *Encyclopedia of Bible Difficulties*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Online: <http://sent2all.com/Archer-Introduction%20to%20Bible%20Difficulties.pdf>.
- Aune, David. 1997. *Revelation 1-5* (WBC 52A). Dallas: Word.
- Barrett, C. K. 1958. *The Holy Spirit and the Gospel Tradition*. London: S.P.C.K.
- Bauckham, Richard. 1998. *God Crucified: Monotheism and Christology in the New Testament*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Beyer, Hermann. 1964. “*Blasphēmeō, Blasphēmia, Blasphēmos.*” In *Theological Dictionary of the New Testament*, Vol. 1, ed. Gerhard Kittel, 621-25. Translated by Geoffrey Bromiley. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Blomberg, Craig. 1986. “The Legitimacy and Limits of Harmonization.” In *Hermeneutics, Authority and Canon*, eds. D. A. Carson and John Woodbridge, 135-74. Eugene, OR: Wipf & Stock. Online: https://books.google.com/books?id=iVNLAwAAQBAJ&printsec=frontcover&dq=hermeneutics,+authority+and+anon&hl=en&newbks=1&newbks_redir=0&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjtg9jAj8zxAhWWaMOKHYiNBXEQ6AEwAHoECAgQA#m=onepage&q=hermeneutics%2C%20authority%20and%20canon&f=false.
- _____. 1990. *Interpreting the Parables*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Bremer, Paul. 1993. “Blasphemy.” In *The Oxford Companion to the Bible*, eds. Bruce Metzger and Micahel Coogan, 91-92. New York: Oxford University Press.
- Brueggemann, Walter. 1998. *Isaiah 40-66*. Louisville KY: Westminster John Knox.
- Burdick, Donald. 1981. “James.” In *The Expositor’s Bible Commentary*, ed. Frank Gaebelin, 159-205. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Burke, Trevor. 2006. *Adopted into God’s Family: Exploring a Pauline Metaphor* (NSBT 22). Nottingham, England: Apollos.
- Carson, D. A. 1982. “Jesus and the Sabbath in the Four Gospels.” In *From Sabbath to Lord’s Day: A Biblical, Historical and Theological Investigation*, ed. D. A. Carson, 57-97. Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan.
- Carson, D. A., and Douglas Moo. 2005. *An Introduction to the New Testament*, 2nd ed. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Carter, John. 2003. “A Perspective on the Distinctiveness of Mark’s Gospel.” *American Journal of Biblical Theology* 4: 1-18. Online: <https://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.454.9875&rep=rep1&type=pdf>.
- Cheney, Johnston. 1969. *The Life of Christ in Stereo*. Portland, OR: Multnomah.
- Cole, R. Alan. 1989. *Mark*, rev. ed. (TNTC). Grand Rapids: Intervarsity.
- Cole, Victor. 2006. Mark.” In *In Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 1171-1202. Nairobi: Word Alive.
- Cox, Jenny. 2013. “Parallels between the death of John the Baptist and the Death of Jesus.” Online: <http://cross-connect.net.au/parallels-between-the-death-of-john-the-baptist-and-the-death-of-jesus/>.
- Cranfield, C. E. B. 1972. *The Gospel According to Saint Mark* (CGTC) rev. ed. London: Cambridge University Press.
- Danker, Frederick, ed. 2000. *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.
- Davids, Peter. 1982. *The Epistle of James* (NIGTC). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- “Decapolis.” 2021. *Wikipedia*. Online: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decapolis>.
- Deffinbaugh, Robert. Not dated. “26. A Crucial Change of Course (Mark 3:1-4:25).” Online: <https://bible.org/seriespage/crucial-change-course-mark-318211425>.

- Dennison, James. 1994. "The Gospel of Mark from Beginning to End." *Kerux* 9. Online: <https://www.kerux.com/doc/0903A1.asp>.
- The Didache*. 1989. In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 145-58. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.xii.html>.
- Eusebius Pamphilus. 1890. *Ecclesiastical History*. Grand rapids: Eerdmans. Online: <https://ccel.org/ccel/schaff/npnf201/npnf201.i.html>.
- Gibson, Jeffrey. Not dated. "The Scribal Charge of Demonic Collusion in Mk 3:22: Honest Assessment or Calculated Calumny?" Online: <http://www.ibiblio.org/GMark/afr/MK322.htm>.
- Goldsworthy, Graeme. 1991. *According to Plan: The Unfolding Revelation of God in the Bible*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Goppelt, Leonhard. 1982. *Typos: The Typological Interpretation of the Old Testament in the New*. Translated by Donald Madvig. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- Gruenler, Royce. 1989. "Mark." In *Evangelical Commentary on the Bible*, ed. Walter Elwell, 761-98. Grand Rapids: Baker.
- Grundmann, Walter. 1964. "Hamartanō, hamrtēma, hamartia." In *Theological Dictionary of the New Testament*, Vol. 1, ed. Gerhard Kittel, 267-316. Translated by Geoffrey Bromiley. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Gundry, Robert. 1993. *Mark: A Commentary on His Apology for the Cross*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Guelich, R. A. 1992. "Mark, Gospel of." In *Dictionary of Jesus and the Gospels*, edited by Joel Green, Scot McKnight, and I. Howard Marshall, 512-25. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Faro, Ingrid. 2021. *Evil in Genesis*. Bellingham, WA: Lexham.
- France, R. T. 1975. "Old Testament Prophecy and the Future of Israel: A Study of the Teaching of Jesus." *Tyndale Bulletin* 26:53-78. Online: http://www.tyndale.cam.ac.uk/index.php?page=frame&add=http://www.tyndalehouse.com/TynBul/Library/00_TyndaleBulletin_ByAuthor.htm.
- _____. 2002. *The Gospel of Mark* (NIGTC). Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Guelich, Robert. 1989. *Mark 1-8:26* (WBC 34). Dallas: Word.
- Hoehner, Harold. 1992. "Herodian Dynasty." In *Dictionary of Jesus and the Gospels*, eds. Joel Green, Scot McKnight, I Howard Marshall, 317-26. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Hoekema, Anthony. 1979. *The Bible and the Future*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- Jesus Film Project. 1995-2021. "What Did Jesus Mean about Putting New Wine in New Wineskins?" Online: <https://www.jesuskfilm.org/blog-and-stories/what-did-jesus-mean-putting-new-wine-new-wineskins.html>.
- Johnson, Dennis. 2001. *Triumph of the Lamb: A Commentary on Revelation*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P&R.
- "Jose O'Callaghan Martinez." 2021. *Wikipedia*. Online: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jos%C3%A9_O%27Callaghan_Mart%C3%ADnez.
- Keller, Timothy. 2008. *The Reason for God: Belief in an Age of Skepticism*. New York: Dutton.
- _____. Not dated. "The Gospel—Key to Change." Online: https://www.cru.org/content/dam/cru/legacy/2013/01/Gospel_KeytoChange_TimKeller.pdf.
- _____. Not dated. "The Two Prodigal Sons: Reading & Reflection." Online: <https://static1.squarespace.com/static/530e4ef9e4b07ec5e7d89c14/t/57110d6a2b8ddec14befd7b2/1460735338885/The+Two+Prodigal+Sons+-+Reading+%26+Reflection+-+by+Tim+Keller.pdf>.
- Ladd, George Eldon. 1959. *The Gospel of the Kingdom*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.

- Lane, William. 1974. *The Gospel According to Mark* (NICNT). Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Lewis, C. S. 1946. *The Great Divorce*. London: Geoffrey Bles. Online (a different edition): <https://archive.org/details/ebook-lewis-c-s-the-great-divorce/page/n3/mode/2up>.
- _____. 1961. *The Screwtape Letters*. New York: MacMillan. Online (a different edition): http://www.samizdat.qc.ca/arts/lit/PDFs/ScrewtapeLetters_CSL.pdf.
- _____. 1996 (reprint). *Mere Christianity*. New York: Touchstone. Online: <http://christiangrads.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/08/Mere-Christianity-The-Book.pdf>.
- “Magadan.” Not dated. *BibleHub: Encyclopedia*. Online: <https://bibleatlas.org/magadan.htm>.
- Marshall, I. Howard. 1978. *The Gospel of Luke* (NIGTC). Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- McBirnle, William. 1973. *The Search for the Twelve Apostles*. Wheaton, IL: Living Books.
- Menn, Jonathan. 2016. *Biblical Stewardship*. Online: <https://www.elea.net/courses.html#stewardship>.
- _____. 2017. *The Church: Its Nature, Mission, and Purpose*. Online: <https://www.elea.net/courses.html#church>.
- _____. 2020. *Christianity and Islam: The Essentials*. Online: <https://www.elea.net/courses.html#islam>.
- _____. 2021. *Biblical Theology*. Online: <https://www.elea.net/courses.html#theology>.
- Milligan, William. 1896. *The Book of Revelation*. New York: Armstrong. Online: <https://books.google.com/books?id=98DYAAAAMAAJ>.
- Moo, Douglas. 1984. “Jesus and the Authority of the Mosaic Law.” *Journal for the Study of the New Testament* 20: 3-49. Online: www.djmoo.com/articles/jesusandauthority.pdf.
- _____. 1985. *James* (TNTC). Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- _____. 1989. “James.” In *Evangelical Commentary on the Bible*, ed. Walter Elwell, 1150-62. Grand Rapids: Baker.
- Nehls, Gerhard, and Walter Eric. 2010. *Trainer’s Textbook 2: Christian-Islamic Controversy*. Nairobi: Life Challenge Africa. Online: <http://answering-islam.org/Nehls/tt2.pdf>.
- Nelson, Neil. 1996. “This Generation in Matt 24:34: A Literary Critical Perspective.” *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 38: 369-85. Online: http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/38/38-3/JETS_38-3_Nelson_369-386.pdf.
- Neusner, Jacob. 1988. *The Mishnah: A New Translation*. New Haven: Yale University Press.
- Osborne, Grant. 1991. *The Hermeneutical Spiral*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Overman, J. Andrew. 1993. “Decapolis.” In *The Oxford Companion to the Bible*, eds. Bruce Metzger and Michael Coogan, 161-62. New York: Oxford University Press.
- Pippert, Rebecca. 1979. *Out of the Saltshaker and into the World*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Powell, Frank. 1954. *The Trial of Jesus Christ*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Powell, Mark. 2007. “Echoes of Jonah in the New Testament.” *World & Word* 27: 157-64. Online: http://wordandworld.luthersem.edu/issues.aspx?article_id=979.
- Poythress, Vern. 1991. *The Shadow of Christ in the Law of Moses*. Brentwood, TN: Wolgemuth & Hyatt. Online: <http://frame-poythress.org/ebooks/the-shadow-of-christ-in-the-law-of-moses/>.
- Price, David. 2018. “Holy Hebrew Arithmetic: What Age was Jesus when he became Teacher-Priest?” *The Jerusalem Post*. Online: <https://www.jpost.com/blogs/truth-beyond-price/holy-hebrew-arithmetic-what-age-was-jesus-when-he->

became-teacher-priest-542343.

Robertson, Archibald. 1930. *Word Pictures in the New Testament*, vol. 1. New York: Harper & Brothers.

Schreiner, Thomas. 1989. "Luke." In *Evangelical Commentary on the Bible*, ed. Walter Ewell, 799-839. Grand Rapids: Baker.

Schüssler Fiorenza, Elisabeth. 1991. *Revelation: Vision of a Just World* (PC). Minneapolis: Fortress, 1991.

The Shepherd of Hermas. 1989. In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 194–290. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.xiv.html>.

Sidebotham, Bruce. 2002. "New Paradigm for Outreach to Middle Eastern Cultures: Gospel Restores Honor to the Dishonored." *The Operation Reveille Shofar* 6:1 (First Quarter): 4-5. Online: http://oprev.sidebotham.net/wp-content/back_issues/ShofarPDFs/1stQtr02.pdf.

Smith, William. 2004. "The Sin That Won't Go Away." Online: <https://banneroftruth.org/us/resources/articles/2004/the-sin-that-wont-go-away/>.

Spencer, Michael. 2008. "The Baptism." Online: <https://jesusshaped.wordpress.com/2008/11/21/gospel-of-mark-study-4-the-baptism/>.

_____. 2008. "The Forerunner." Online: <https://jesusshaped.wordpress.com/2008/11/09/gospel-of-mark-study-3-the-forerunner/>.

_____. 2008. "The Temptation." Online: <https://jesusshaped.wordpress.com/2008/12/01/gospel-of-mark-study-5-the-temptation/>.

_____. 2009. "The Calling." Online: <https://jesusshaped.wordpress.com/2009/01/07/gospel-of-mark-study-8-the-calling/>.

_____. 2020. "Reconsider Jesus – The Bridegroom and the New Wine." Online: <https://imonk.blog/2020/11/09/reconsider-jesus-the-bridegroom-and-the-new-wine-mark-218-22/#footnote22>.

_____. "Reconsider Jesus – Calling the Tax Collector." Online: <https://imonk.blog/2020/10/30/reconsider-jesus-calling-the-tax-collector-mark-213-17/>.

_____. 2020. "Reconsider Jesus – The Forgiver of Sins." Online: <https://imonk.blog/2020/10/23/reconsider-jesus-the-forgiver-of-sins-mark-21-12/>.

_____. 2020. "Reconsider Jesus – The Healer." Online: <https://imonk.blog/2020/10/19/reconsider-jesus-the-healer-mark-129-45/>.

_____. 2020. "Reconsider Jesus – The Response." Online: <https://imonk.blog/2020/09/21/reconsider-jesus-the-response-mark-114-15/>.

_____. 2020. "Reconsider Jesus – The Teacher." Online: <https://imonk.blog/2020/10/05/reconsider-jesus-the-teacher-mark-121-28/>.

Sproul, R. C. 2002. *Saved from What?* Wheaton, IL: Crossway.

_____. 2021. "New Wine for New Wineskins." Online <https://www.ligonier.org/learn/devotionals/new-wine-new-wineskins/>.

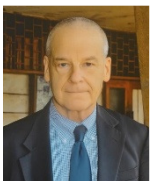
Stanton, Gerald. 1951. "The Prophet Jonah and His Message [part 1]." *Bibliotheca Sacra* 108: 237-49.

Stoops, Robert. 1993. "Baal-zebul." In *The Oxford Companion to the Bible*, eds. Bruce Metzger and Michael Coogan, 70. New York: Oxford University Press.

Stott, John. 1986. *The Cross of Christ*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity. Online: <https://korycapps.files.wordpress.com/2012/11/j-stott-cross-of-christ.pdf>.

- Tasker, R. V. G. 1982. *The General Epistle of James* (TNTC). Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Thompson, Marianne. 1999. "Committing the Unforgivable Sin." *Christianity Today* (June 14): 82.
- Vander Laan, Ray, and Judith Markham. 1996. *Echoes of His Presence*. Colorado Springs: Focus on the Family.
- Van Iersel, B. M. F. 1980. "The gospel according to St. Mark – written for a persecuted community?" *Nederlands Theologisch Tijdschrift* 34: 15-36.
- Venema, Cornelis. 2000. *The Promise of the Future*. Carlisle, PA: Banner of Truth.
- Viljoen, Francois. 2014. "Jesus healing the leper and the Purity Law in the Gospel of Matthew." *In die Skriflig* 48: 1-7. Online: <http://www.scielo.org.za/pdf/ids/v48n2/04.pdf>.
- Vos, Geerhardus. 1979 (reprint). *The Pauline Eschatology*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker.
- Walker, P. W. L. 1996. *Jesus and the Holy City: New Testament Perspectives on Jerusalem*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans.
- Wallis, Arthur. 1968. *God's Chosen Fast*. Fort Washington, PA: Christian Literature Crusade.
- Watts, Rikk. 1997. *Isaiah's New Exodus in Mark*. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic.
- _____. 2007. "Mark." In *Commentary on the New Testament Use of the Old Testament*, eds. G. K. Beale and D. A. Carson, 111-249. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic.
- Wax, Trevin. 2013. "Why did Jesus say he came only for Israel?" *The Gospel Coalition*. Online: <http://www.thegospelcoalition.org/blogs/trevinwax/2013/01/28/why-did-jesus-say-he-came-only-for-israel/>.
- Wessel, Walter. 1984. "Mark." In *Expositor's Bible Commentary, vol. 8*, edited by Frank Gaebelin, 603-793. Grand Rapids: Zondervan.
- Wilckens, Ulrich. 1972. "Úpokrinomai, sunupokrinomai, úpokrisis, úpokritēs, anutokritos." In *Theological Dictionary of the New Testament*, Vol. VIII, ed. Gerhard Friedrich, 559-71. Translated by Geoffrey Bromiley. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Wright, N. T. 1996. *Jesus and the Victory of God*. Minneapolis, MN: Fortress.
- Wuest, Kenneth. 1973. *Wuest's Word Studies from the Greek New Testament*, vol. 1. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans.
- Zodhiates, Spiros, ed. 1993. *The Complete Word Study Dictionary: New Testament*, rev. ed. Chattanooga, TN: AMG.

OMUHANDIIKI



Jonathan Menn natuura omuri Appleton, WI, USA. Akatunga obubonero bwa B. A. omu by'obutegeye ki kuruga omu yunivasite ya Wisconsin-Madison, n'ekitiinisa, omuri 1974, kandi akatwarwa omu kibiina kya Phi Beta Kappa. Bwanyima akatunga diguri ya J. D. kuruga omu ishomero ry'ebiragiro erya Cornell Law School, Magna cum laude, omuri 1977, kandi akatwarwa omu kibiina ky'ebiragiro ekya Order of the Coif. Akamara emyaka 28 erikukurataho arikukora nk'omunyabiragiro, nk'omunyabiragiro, omuri Chicago, reero yaaba nk'omunywani omu kitongore ky'ebiragiro ekya Menn omuri Appleton, WI. Akahinduka omwikiriza kandi omukuratsi wa Yesu Kristo omuri 1982. Okweyongyera kukunda eby'ediini hamwe n'obuheereza, kikamureetera kwegu diguri ya kabiri omu by'ediini aha eishomero rya Trinity Evangelical Divinity School omuri Deerfield, IL. Akatunga diguri ye eya M. Div. kuruga omuri TEDS, summa cum laude, omu kwakataano 2007. Ahagati ya 2007-2013, akaba ari mukuru w'ekitongore kya Equipping Pastors International omuri burugwa izooba bwa Africa. Obwahati Jonathan niwe mukuru w'ekitongore kya Equipping Church Leaders-East Africa (www.eclcia.net). Ebyahandiikirwe bye bingi eby'okwegyesa abantu ebirukwata ahari baiburi biri aha www.eclcia.net. Jonathan nabaasa kuhikwaho ahari: jonathanmenn@yahoo.com.